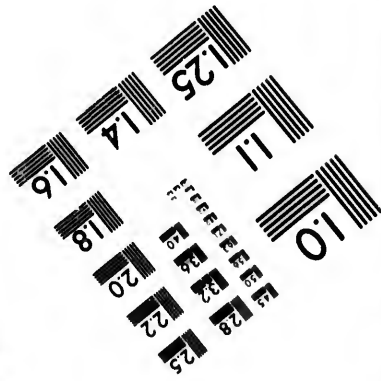
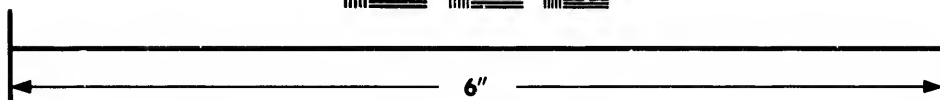
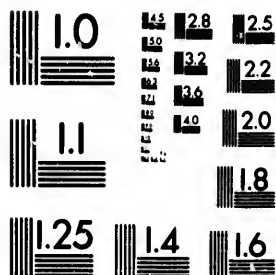


**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 872-4303

1.8  
2.0  
2.2  
2.5  
2.8  
3.2  
3.6  
4.0  
4.5  
5.0

**CIHM/ICMH  
Microfiche  
Series.**

**CIHM/ICMH  
Collection de  
microfiches.**



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadien de microreproductions historiques

1.0  
1.2  
1.5  
1.8  
2.0  
2.2  
2.5  
2.8  
3.2  
3.6  
4.0  
4.5  
5.0

**© 1984**

Technical and Bibliographic Notes/Notes techniques et bibliographiques

The Institute has attempted to obtain the best original copy available for filming. Features of this copy which may be bibliographically unique, which may alter any of the images in the reproduction, or which may significantly change the usual method of filming, are checked below.

L'Institut a microfilmé le meilleur exemplaire qu'il lui a été possible de se procurer. Les détails de cet exemplaire qui sont peut-être uniques du point de vue bibliographique, qui peuvent modifier une image reproduite, ou qui peuvent exiger une modification dans la méthode normale de filmage sont indiqués ci-dessous.

- Coloured covers/  
Couverture de couleur
- Covers damaged/  
Couverture endommagée
- Covers restored and/or laminated/  
Couverture restaurée et/ou pelliculée
- Cover title missing/  
Le titre de couverture manque
- Coloured maps/  
Cartes géographiques en couleur
- Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/  
Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)
- Coloured plates and/or illustrations/  
Planches et/ou illustrations en couleur
- Bound with other material/  
Relié avec d'autres documents
- Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion  
along interior margin/  
La reliure serrée peut causer de l'ombre ou de la  
distortion le long de la marge intérieure
- Blank leaves added during restoration may  
appear within the text. Whenever possible, these  
have been omitted from filming/  
Il se peut que certaines pages blanches ajoutées  
lors d'une restauration apparaissent dans le texte,  
mais, lorsque cela était possible, ces pages n'ont  
pas été filmées.
- Additional comments:/  
Commentaires supplémentaires:

- Coloured pages/  
Pages de couleur
- Pages damaged/  
Pages endommagées
- Pages restored and/or laminated/  
Pages restaurées et/ou pelliculées
- Pages discoloured, stained or foxed/  
Pages décolorées, tachetées ou piquées
- Pages detached/  
Pages détachées
- Showthrough/  
Transparence
- Quality of print varies/  
Qualité inégale de l'impression
- Includes supplementary material/  
Comprend du matériel supplémentaire
- Only edition available/  
Seule édition disponible
- Pages wholly or partially obscured by errata  
slips, tissues, etc., have been refilmed to  
ensure the best possible image/  
Les pages totalement ou partiellement  
obscurcies par un feuillet d'errata, une pelure,  
etc., ont été filmées à nouveau de façon à  
obtenir la meilleure image possible.

This item is filmed at the reduction ratio checked below/  
Ce document est filmé au taux de réduction indiqué ci-dessous.

10X	14X	18X	22X	26X	30X
<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>	<input type="checkbox"/>
12X	16X	20X	24X	28X	32X

The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

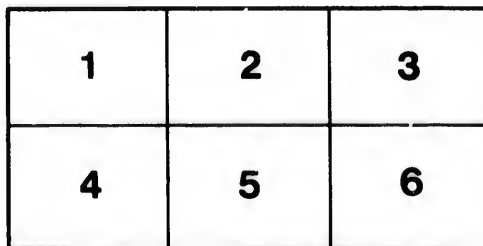
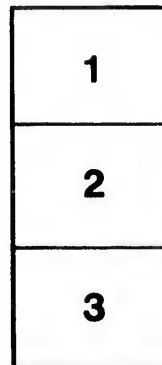
Library of the Public  
Archives of Canada

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol  $\rightarrow$  (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol  $\nabla$  (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:



L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

La bibliothèque des Archives  
publiques du Canada

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

Un des symboles suivants apparaîtra sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole  $\rightarrow$  signifie "À SUIVRE", le symbole  $\nabla$  signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents. Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.

ails  
du  
odifier  
une  
image

rrata  
o

elure,  
h à



A

TI

**ANTI-GALLIC LETTERS;**

**ADDRESSED**

**TO**

**HIS EXCELLENCY,**

**THE EARL OF GOSFORD,**

**GOVERNOR-IN-CHIEF OF THE CANADAS,**

**BY**

**CAMILLUS.**

---

**MONTREAL :**

**PRINTED AT THE HERALD OFFICE.**

**1836.**

**—  
Price 2s. 6d.**

BRITISH COLLEGE

CHURCH OF ENGLAND

MINISTERS OF THE GOSPEL

OF THE GOSPEL

the  
in t  
the  
For  
be d  
lette  
som  
they  
of a  
them  
writ

H  
1st

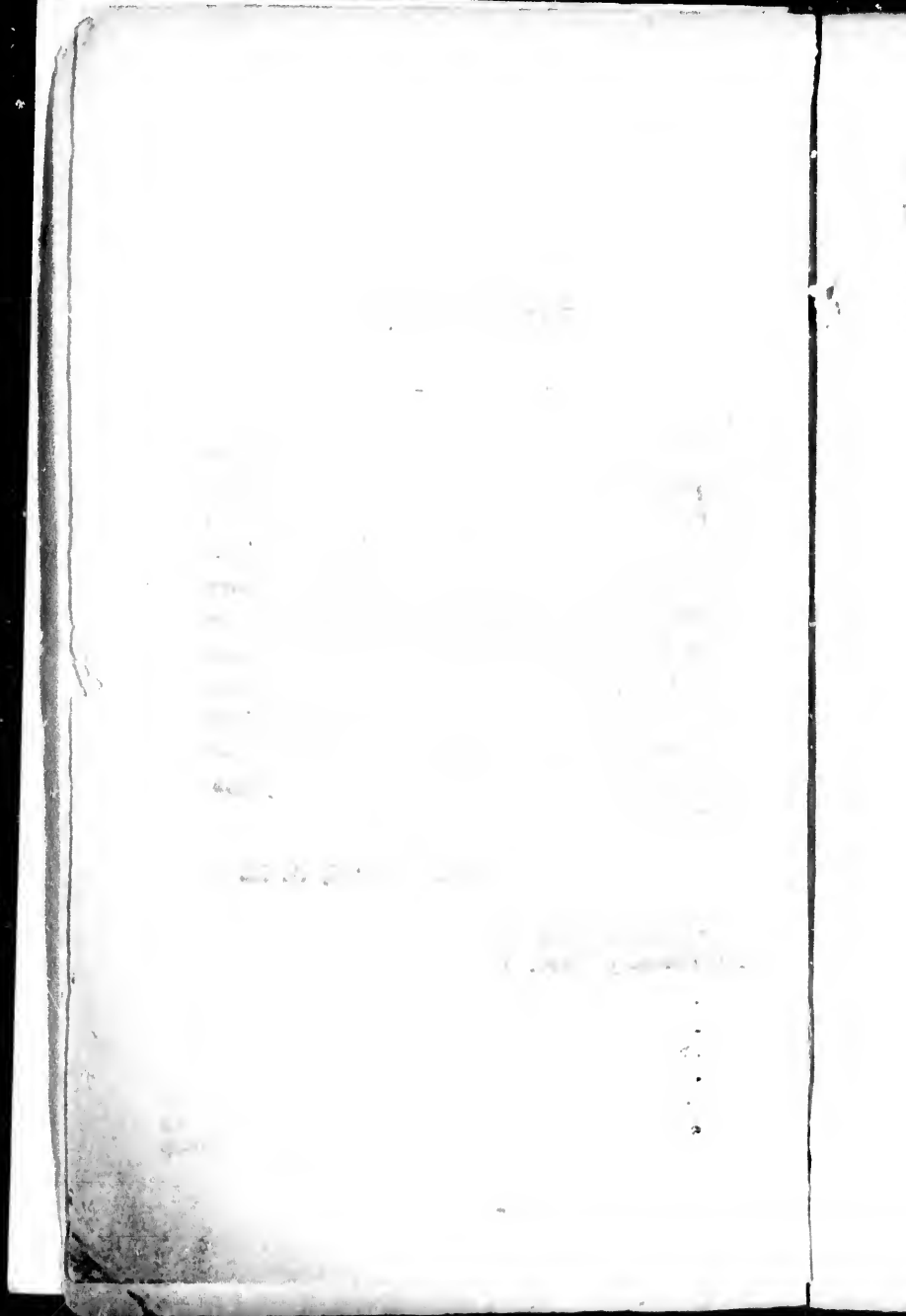
## PREFACE.

---

The following letters, originally published in the *Montreal Herald*, are now re-printed for sale in the Canadas, and for gratuitous distribution in the Lower Provinces and the United Kingdom. For any inaccuracies and inconsistencies, that may be discovered, the circumstances, under which the letters were almost necessarily written, may form some apology. With two trifling exceptions, they were composed amid the noise and confusion of an office open to all comers; and hardly one of them, unless as a proof, was ever read by the writer either in manuscript or in print.

ADAM THOM, A. M.

HERALD OFFICE, }  
1st February, 1836. }



## ANTI-GALLIC LETTERS.

---

No. I.

My Lord,

As Governor of Lower Canada, your lordship may be sometimes compelled to act without sufficient deliberation; as a Royal Commissioner, you are solemnly bound to collect on every point the fullest possible evidence.

The very appointment of Royal Commissioners necessarily restricts your lordship's functions as Governor within the narrowest possible limits, and justifies the English population in expecting, that no executive measure, which can be postponed, shall be carried into effect either with or without the concurrence of your lordship's fellow-Commissioners. But for the prevalence of certain rumours, I should not have expected, that the slightest interference of the junior Commissioners with your lordship's executive duties would have been either attempted or tolerated. These two functionaries are only competent to inquire, and, even if competent to act, can do so only within their own sphere and after the most minute and most patient investigation. For the acts of the executive, your lordship must, therefore, be alone held responsible; and I cannot but infer from facts, without paying any attention to mere rumours, that your lordship

has already incurred the very heavy responsibility of effecting a secret compromise with a part—a large part, I admit, but still only a part—not of the Assembly, as a legally constituted body, but of the members of the Assembly.

The report of the *Canadians* as to the intended elevation of Mr. Viger or Mr. Lafontaine to the judicial bench, followed up, as it was, by an unambiguous confirmation in your lordship's English organ, clearly justifies the strongest suspicions of a secret compromise. What that compromise substantially is, the most ordinary intellect cannot fail to discover.

The French enemies of the English name, while they clamour, and perhaps sincerely, about an elective council, are meanwhile peculiarly eager for a large share of the public revenue in the shape of illegal contingencies and official emoluments. The English cabinet, on the other hand, from the very moment of Sir Robert Peel's mention of a Royal Commission, has been chiefly, if not solely, desirous of being extricated from pecuniary embarrassments by the grant of a civil list.

The compromise, therefore, must be the barter of a civil list for illegal contingencies and official emoluments; and the intended promotion of Mr. Viger or Mr. Lafontaine, proves, to a certain extent, *the nature of the compromise*, as clearly as the sources of the report prove *its existence*.

Had your lordship resided long enough in the province to form mature opinions in regard to the provincial politics. I might have been prevented by ignorance from combating your excellency's motives for such a compromise; but, as matters do stand, I am fortunately able to refer your lordship's conduct to the fatal principle, if principle it can be called, of conciliation. I do not mean to say, that your lordship's conduct is not warranted by the letter of your instructions; but, as your lordship well knows,

that  
your  
less  
little  
in t  
Be  
of a  
cy's  
the  
led  
the  
B  
how  
man  
mean  
clair  
ance  
tress  
prov  
men  
med  
duti  
I  
your  
a leg  
exp  
a co  
prin  
thei  
dep  
will  
any  
the  
its  
hav  
nit;  
less  
ref

that those instructions were dictated by fears, which your lordship must have already found to be groundless and ridiculous, you cannot fail to see, that a little delay in waiting for other instructions is within the limits of sound and justifiable discretion. Be this as it may, I shall only discharge the duty of a good citizen, in submitting to your excellency's consideration a few strong objections against the contemplated arrangement of what may be called the official grievances of the Government and the French faction.

By granting the contingencies on any grounds, however weak or however strong, your lordship manifestly throws away almost the only peaceable means of inducing the assembly to grant English claims, however just, and to redress English grievances, however severe. The want of money distressed the faction not less than it distressed the provincial executive; while his Majesty's government had, what the assembly had not, a direct remedy at its own disposal in resuming the crown duties by an imperial statute.

In negotiating with the leaders of the assembly, your lordship seems to have forgotten that there is a legislative council; and your lordship can hardly expect, that the members of that body will sanction a compromise, which is essentially objectionable on principle, and is effected by means derogatory to their own dignity and subversive of their own independence. The legislative council, therefore, will, as a matter of course, carry the rejection of any supply bill founded on a secret compromise, as the only mode of affording adequate protection to its virtual constituents. Thus will your lordship have surrendered the revenue and lowered the dignity of the bench without any equivalent whatever.

Your lordship, moreover, will be exchanging a lesser evil for a greater. The French faction may refuse to appropriate any portion of the provincial



revenue to the maintenance of the provincial government; but the English population can, if it be unanimous, prostrate the provincial government and the French faction, by cutting off the very sources of the public revenue. Your lordship may have been led to believe, that the avowed determination of the constitutionalists, to resist the extension of French domination, was merely an empty threat; but they have not forgotten, that the glorious fields of Cressy, Poitiers, Agincourt and Minden were won by 'miserable' minorities of Englishmen over vast majorities of Frenchmen. At present, however, milder weapons, than the sword and the musket, will be sufficient to distress the enemies of the English population, not by the artificial poverty of an overflowing treasury, but by the real pressure of empty coffers.

In my next letter, I shall convince your excellency of the practicability of such a measure without the slightest violation of the law.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS:

No. II.

MONTREAL, 29th Sept., 1835.

MY LORD,

In my letter of yesterday, I drew your excellency's attention to the fact, that the secret compromise, into which you appear to have entered with the French faction of the provincial legislature, would, like every other conciliatory expedient, ultimately aggravate the malady, which it

professes to cure. I stated to your lordship, what I doubt not will prove to be the fact, that the English members of the legislative council, who are the virtual representatives of the English population, will never so far forget the just claims of their compatriots or so far sacrifice the constitutional privileges of their own body, as to become 'patrons of seditious conventions and accomplices in public robbery' by sanctioning the barter of illegal contingencies for a civil list. Should your lordship be tempted to neutralise those virtual representatives of the English population by an infusion of French revolutionists, your lordship will be pleased to observe, that every Englishman, as well as every French supporter of English connexion, would be literally an outlaw—always excepting the patriotic protection of a bending, cracking, breaking reed of an executive. It is, my lord, the principle of liberals, so far as liberals have any permanent principle, that free-born men are bound to obey only those laws, which they have a voice in framing; and, though I may not carry this principle to its full extent, yet I will carry it so far, as to admit, that, when a hundred thousand inhabitants of this colony, who possess far more than an average share both of property and of intelligence, are deprived of any and every share of legislative power without their own consent, they may fairly avail themselves of the foregoing convenient principle of liberals. They may do so still more fairly, if they are outlawed by the delegates of the very state, to which they are zealously and faithfully attached. If the old colonies were oppressed, they were at least spared the insulting degradation of being oppressed through the instrumentality of Frenchmen; and yet it may be well for your lordship to reflect, that the dread of such degradation, excited by the conciliatory act of 1774, was the very drop, that made the cup of American discontent overflow. May I presume

vincial go-  
can, if it  
overnment  
the very  
dship may  
determi-  
the exten-  
an empty  
t the glo-  
court and  
orities of  
renchmen.  
than the  
to distress  
not by the  
ry, but by

our excel-  
sure with-

e servant,

LLUS.

1835.

rew your  
he secret  
ve enter-  
ial legis-  
ry expe-  
which it

to draw your lordship's most serious attention to the fact, that the *FIRST* step towards the establishment of French supremacy in this province, led to the political independence of the *OLD* colonies. What the *LAST* step may effect in the *NEW* colonies, I shall leave to your lordship to conjecture and to time to determine.

As the secret compromise, which at present forms the main subject of these letters, affects the disposal of the provincial revenue, I shall proceed to shew, that, according to the established doctrines of the most liberal radicals, it is cruelly unjust towards the English population of this province. You will agree with me, my lord, that those who furnish the greater part of the public revenue, ought to have some control over the public expenditure. Granted, as a matter of course. With this concession, then, can your lordship reconcile the establishment of a system, by which those, who pay hardly any part of the revenue, shall spend the whole of it according to their will and pleasure, and by which those, who fill the public treasury, shall tamely see it pillaged by traitors, equally beggarly and greedy. Let me solemnly implore your lordship to believe, that such a system will not be suffered to exist.

I shall reserve for my next letter the detail of the peaceful means of overthrowing such a system, and close this communication by proving, that the French inhabitants of Lower Canada pay but a very scanty portion of the provincial revenue.

On what does a French habitant pay duty? Is it on woollen stuffs of his own manufacture? Is it on wooden shoes, the produce of his own bush? Is it on tobacco, the growth of his own fields? Is it on sugar, the juice of his own maple-groves? Is it on wine, which he never tastes? Is it on books, which he cannot read? Is it on spirits, distilled from his own grain, and coloured and flavoured in-

to very palatable and very wholesome rum? To all the questions but the last, I must answer in the negative; and to the last question I reply, that the French habitant does pay on his rum a duty of about one penny, Halifax currency, per gallon as a gallon of real rum, which pays 6d. sterling and 6d. currency per gallon, flavours almost any given quantity of native spirits. If we reckon 80,000 families of French habitans and allow each family half a gallon per week, we shall derive from them a gross annual revenue of £8,666 13s. 4d., Halifax currency, being a trifle more or less than the annual contingencies of the assembly. That the compound of native spirits and West India rum has already entirely supplanted the use of the latter ingredient in its pure state, I do not mean to assert; but I do assert that, before many years shall have elapsed, the aforesaid compound will be the rum of every French habitant. An alarming decrease in the quantity of imported rum is gradually taking place. As to the cause of the decrease, wise men differ. Some blame the stratagem of importing rum of double strength to evade the payment of full duty; others very foolishly babble about 'the state of the West Indies', as if there were no rum to be had in Jamaica for love or money.

In regard to the French inhabitants of cities, your lordship and the junior commissioners must have already observed, that they do not yield a revenue by any means proportioned to their numbers or their wealth.

You will, therefore, come to the conclusion, that the greater share of the revenue is paid by the English inhabitants of the province; and I may take an early opportunity of shewing your lordship that such share ought not to go exclusively into the treasury of Lower Canada.

I have the honour to be, my Lord,  
Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,  
CAMILLUS.

No. III.

MONTREAL, 30th Sept., 1835.

My Lord,

The provincial revenue is, almost exclusively, paid by the English inhabitants of the province, whether as consumers or as importers. In behalf of my compatriots in their character of consumers, I have already appealed to your lordship's sense of justice; and I now beg to direct your lordship's sense of expediency to their power of affecting the amount of revenue in their character of importers.

With the exception of the half-crazy delegate of the East Ward of Montreal, there is not a single English merchant in Lower Canada, who does not view the French faction, even in its present state of weakness, as a deadening incubus on the spirit of commercial enterprise, and who has not reason, even on the selfish ground of personal interest, to endure gladly any temporary sacrifice, that may humble the French demagogues and all the official patrons of the French demagogues in the dust. The nature of the secret compromise, my lord, proves clearly, that an empty treasury is one mode, and perhaps the only mode, of compelling the government and the faction to surrender at discretion; for it would be uncharitable, my lord, to suppose, that either the government or the faction would require stronger motives to act equitably, than what it may deem sufficient to justify secret pillage.

That your lordship may estimate the readiness, with which enlightened merchants can submit to temporary sacrifices for the sake of ultimate advantages, I beg to apprise your lordship, that the merchants of New York have cordially approved the scheme of enlarging the Erie canal, either at the temporary sacrifice of the greater part of their west-

1835.

most exclu-  
 of the pro-  
 ters. In  
 er of con-  
 lordship's  
 your lord-  
 of affect-  
 ter of ira-

delegate of  
 ot a single  
 o does not  
 resent state  
 the spirit  
 not reason,  
 interest, to  
 that may  
 the official  
 the dust.  
 my lord,  
 one mode,  
 ng the gu-  
 discretion;  
 o suppose,  
 n would re-  
 than what  
 illage.  
 e readiness,  
 submit to  
 nate advan-  
 at the mer-  
 proved the  
 ther at the  
 their west-

tern trade or at the expense of carrying on the pre-  
 sent traffic by more circuitous and more costly  
 routes. These enlightened New Yorkers must  
 suffer loss and inconvenience for several years; but  
 one year's perseverance on the part of the English  
 merchants of Canada would compel the govern-  
 ment and the faction to surrender at discretion.  
 What have they to do? To import from New York  
 every thing which can be so imported. The par-  
 tial loss of the trade of Upper Canada, which Mont-  
 real must thus sustain, would be more than coun-  
 terbalanced, even in a commercial view, by the ra-  
 pid influx of American settlers and American capi-  
 tal. True it is, that duties, and higher duties too,  
 are payable on the boundary line than at Quebec  
 or Montreal; but it is not quite so easy, on an ar-  
 tificial line of great length as it is at a single point,  
 to ascertain, that duties *payable* are *actually paid*.  
 Reflect then, my lord, that outlaws, who are not  
 protected by the law, are not themselves morally  
 bound to *protect* and hardly even to *obey* the law?  
 Reflect, my lord, on this, and be assured, that the  
 English inhabitants of Lower Canada, if placed  
 under the legislative and executive control of a  
 French faction, will remain, and that only for a  
 time, subjects of Great Britain rather from motives  
 of policy and affection, than from a sense of duty  
 and allegiance. Permit me, however, to explain  
 to your lordship, that these oppressed subjects of  
 his Majesty are devotedly attached to British con-  
 nexion and British institutions, and that they anti-  
 cipate any decisive change in their political rela-  
 tions, as a matter not of choice but of necessity, as  
 an evil more tolerable than the combined insult and  
 injury of a French yoke. Such a yoke, your lord-  
 ship, I am sure, must confess to be truly intolerable.  
 Let me contrast with such a disposition the  
 avowedly rebellious feelings of the French faction.  
 The *Vindicator* of yesterday quotes with approba-

tion an editorial article of an American newspaper, published in the district of Columbia, which contains the following remark:—"Almost to a man would the French Canadians rejoice to throw off the English yoke." Study this confession, my lord, and compare it with the *Vindicator's* "Samples of constitutional Loyalty." Ask yourself, then, whether of the two races in Lower Canada is the more likely to maintain the connexion of the mother country and the colony. By increasing the power of the French faction, you inevitably dismember the empire; by shielding your compatriots from oppression, you preserve British America for many years to come as a happy and prosperous appendage of the British Isles. Englishmen, my lord, are neither stocks nor stones. Can Frenchmen love England, as men of British blood, however far removed by space or time, love her?

The Frenchmen, my lord, confess, that they aim not at a redress of grievances, but at the establishment of national independence. Did ever an English colonist say so much? Did not Benjamin Franklin, in his quaint way, acknowledge, that England could have retained America for a century longer by the judicious use of a little pen, ink and paper? The Americans, even after the commencement of the civil war, still yearned with affection for 'Old England', and were willing and anxious to return to their allegiance under an adequate guarantee against future oppression. On the 19th April and 17th June, 1775, respectively, were fought the battles of Lexington and Bunker's Hill; and yet on the 2d July, 1776, the colonists of New Jersey put forth the following declaration, which still forms part of the constitution of that state:—

"Provided always, that it is the true intent and meaning of this Congress, that, if a reconciliation between Great Britain and these colonies should take place, and the latter be again taken under the protection and government of Great Britain, this charter shall be null and void, otherwise to remain firm and inviolable."

newspaper, which con-  
 t to a man  
 o throw off  
 fession, my  
 or's "Sam-  
 k yourself,  
 r Canada is  
 xion of the  
 y increasing  
 a inevitably  
 our compa-  
 ritish Ame-  
 y and pros-  
 English-  
 ones. Can  
 ritish blood,  
 love her?  
 at they sim  
 the establish-  
 ever an Eng-  
 t Benjamin  
 wledge, that  
 for a century  
 en, ink and  
 e commence-  
 with affection  
 and anxious  
 dequate gua-  
 On the 19th  
 otively, were  
 nker's Hill ;  
 nists of New  
 ation, which  
 hat state :—  
 ent and mean-  
 ation between  
 ke place, and  
 ection and go-  
 all be null and  
 able."

The Englishmen of New Jersey, my lord, did not object to the 'government' of Great Britain, but to the 'absolute domination' of the British Parliament. Do the Frenchmen of Lower Canada speak in an equally moderate tone? No, my lord, they 'would rejoice to throw off the English yoke', not because they are oppressed by England, but because they hate English institutions and the English name. They cannot, in justification of their conduct, point to the battle-fields stained with the blood of their fathers, brothers and sons, shed by English bullets and English bayonets—unless, indeed, the ungrateful traitors attempt to make a grievance of the Plains of Abraham, which a 'miserable minority' of English foreigners drenched with the blood of a vast majority of true and faithful Frenchmen. Encourage their intimacy, my lord, and hear them style the heroic Wolfe a blood-thirsty ruffian. Such language would be quite in keeping with the character of a party, whose leader—the very being with whom your lordship appears to have held private communication—so often stigmatised Lord Aylmer as a murderous tyrant, and once styled Colonel Mackintosh a 'fanatic brute'.

The long digression, into which I have been inevitably led, has prevented me from showing in this letter, that, when Upper Canada gets her fair share of the import duties, Lower Canada will not have a sufficient revenue to defray the expenses of the legislature and the executive. In my next letter I shall make this very clear, and thus point out to your lordship a third peaceful mode of prostrating both the executive government and the French faction. It is better, far better, for the loyal inhabitants of this province, that there should be a scanty revenue, than that an ample one should be employed by greedy and dishonest revolutionists as an instrument of oppression and a feeder of rebellion.



I for one beg to assure your lordship, that, if my suspicions of a secret compromise be confirmed by facts, I shall incessantly devote my moral and physical energies to unite Upper Canada as one man in the untiring demand of a fair share of the import duties, whether by a division of receipts or a distribution of ports of entry. This, my lord, is the declaration of a man, who has never sacrificed his political consistency and never faltered in his political career, and who confidently anticipates the day, when the undying perseverance of true Englishmen will make French factions and Frenchified cabinets quail in terror and dismay.

Your lordship's course, so far as it can be gathered from the language of your lordship's organs, English and French, will doubtless accelerate that day. Here again I must allude to the American revolution. When the surrender of Montreal had released the English colonists from the terror of their French neighbours, Mr. Jonathan Sewell, father of the present chief justice of the province, as also of the present speaker of the legislative council, and grand-father of many a junior servant of his Majesty, remarked to John Adams, that the English government, unless resisted by a demonstration of force, would attempt to subdue the colonies to its arbitrary will. Mr. Sewell's sentiment was soon spread by the aid of unwise legislation on the part of Great Britain; and the English government at last kindled discontent into rebellion by the Frenchifying act of 1774. Whether England intended by that act to use the French Canadians as instruments for oppressing America, I do not know; but I have made it evident, that the Americans put such a construction on that statute and **ACTED ACCORDINGLY.**

I have the honour to be, my Lord,  
Your lordship's most obedient humble servant,  
CANILLUS.

## No. IV.

MONTREAL, 1st October, 1835.

MY LORD,

Mr. Pitt's primary mistake in regard to the province of Quebec was, that he divided it at all; and his secondary mistake was, that he divided it unfairly and unwisely.

That statesman most strangely hoped, that the division would put an end to the competition between the old French inhabitants and the new settlers from Britain—that any inconvenience to be apprehended from ancient Canadians being included in one province or British settlers in the other, would be cured by the establishment of a local legislature in each. Had Mr. Pitt compared the state of the revolted colonies of England with that of the conquered colony of France, and reflected that the latter had been settled many years before the oldest settlement in the former, he could not have attempted to do such violence to bountiful nature as to surrender Lower Canada in all its length and breadth into the hands of a torpid and illiterate people. But it is not yet too late. Do you, my lord, compare and reflect, as Mr. Pitt should have compared and reflected, for yourself. Compare Lower Canada with Upper Canada, or with the newest of the neighbouring republics; and, when you have done so, endeavour to imagine, how much farther Lower Canada would have been behind her rivals, had Mr. Pitt's scheme for the exclusion of Englishmen from her bosom been completely successful. In the next place, my lord, reflect, that Lower Canada became a French colony nearly three hundred years ago—(Tell it not in Michigan, publish it not in Arkansas.)—and that the very oldest English settlement in this continent is nearly a century younger. Ask yourself, my lord,

whether the French inhabitants of this province are worthy of being entrusted with the political, the social and the commercial destinies of a fair and fertile country. Mr. Pitt seemed to think so; and your lordship, if I may judge from your secret compromise, thinks so too. If you do think so, my lord, you have an enviable opportunity of preserving the peace of these colonies and maintaining the integrity of the empire by pouring the oil of a similar sentiment into the festering wounds of every English spirit. Pour it quickly, my lord, for, if I mistake not, you will not long have it to pour. In other words, my lord, you will soon entertain very different opinions of your French allies. So long as your lordship obeys the demagogues, you will have kind and indulgent masters; but when you refuse to obey them, you will fall, like your predecessor, from being a demigod to be the object of 'public execrations'. Sir George Prevost, for instance, was long the idol of the French Canadians; but having once presumed to have a will of his own, he speedily found, that 'the house was exceedingly dissatisfied by the answer of the governor, and finished by resolving, that his excellency the governor in chief, by his answer to the address of the house, had violated the constitutional rights and privileges thereof." Of the faction, my lord, I shall give you a sample. *Ab uno disce omnes.* My sample is the politically worthless speaker, whom your lordship honoured with your personal attentions on Monday last, as being less of a political partisan, I presume, than a certain noble lady. The late Dr. Laterriere, who was in advance of the most of his countrymen in the march of radicalism, alluding to the Assembly's abandonment of the impeachment of chief justice Sewell, thus speaks:

"It has been attributed, though I hope incorrectly, to interested views on the part of the Speaker of the House of Assembly, who, in sustaining the accusations of the

Commons against the Speaker of the Legislative Council, risked the loss of a salary of £1000 per annum, which the House had voted to him, and which the Governor agreed to sanction, provided the same sum was voted to the Speaker of the Legislative Council. This the House could not refuse, unless the Speaker of the Lower House had been determined to sacrifice his private interest, and had requested the House to be firm in their determination on a subject on which their own honour and the welfare of the country were concerned. Unfortunately the Speaker, Mr. Papineau, took an entirely different view of the subject, giving the House to understand that, after the decision of the Privy Council in England, and the approbation of this decision by the Prince Regent, it was dangerous to push matters further; that any further proceedings would cause a dissolution; and that, in the critical situation in which the House stood, with respect to the Legislative Council, it would be wise to remit the question to another session. This eventually proved to be no more than a subterfuge, by which the House escaped entirely all further discussion of the matter."

But whether Mr. Pitt's opinion of French Canadians, which seems to be the opinion also of your lordship, was correct or incorrect, Mr. Pitt was *a fortiori* bound by it to give Upper Canada, into which he proposed to banish Englishmen, the means of communicating with the mother country without begging, as it were, a passport from the local legislature of a French colony. Mr. Pitt, however, did not see matters in this light. I may say, that he would not see them, for all the mischievous consequences which have resulted from Mr. Pitt's unfair and unwise line of division, were predicted at the bar of the House of Commons by the venerable Adam Lymburner of London. Instead of appropriating the two sea-ports of Quebec and Montreal between the two provinces, he committed both of them to the keeping of Frenchmen and drove Englishmen westward beyond rapids which nature made impassable and which Frenchmen seem determined to keep so. To subject a commercial race to an anti-commercial one was cruel enough; and the least atonement, which British Ministers can offer or Upper Canadians can

accept. is an full a share of the import duties as would accrue to them from an independent access to the ocean. But this I reserve; as the text of another letter.

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,  
Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. V.

MONTREAL, 2d October, 1835.

MY LORD,

There are various principles, on which the import duties may be divided between the two Canadas. Some persons would have these duties to be divided in proportion to the respective expenditures on account of the legislature, the executive and the judiciary; others in proportion to population; others in proportion to consumption of taxed articles. On each of these methods I shall offer a few remarks.

So long as the crown duties, which were expressly destined for the support of the civil government and the administration of justice, were expended under the direction of the commissioners of the treasury, these duties at least ought to have been divided between the two provinces according to the spirit, if not the letter, of the first method. I say the spirit, my lord, and not the letter, because the literal application of the principle would have held out a premium to extravagance, and would have made the more economical provinces contribute to the expenditure of her more extravagant neighbor.

For instance, my lord, while the speaker of the one assembly receives only £200 a year, the speaker of the other, by a compromise equally secret and disgraceful, robs the public of a salary five times as large. So far, therefore, as these salaries are concerned, the literal application of the first method of division would reward the profligacy of the one legislature with a dollar, and punish the economy of the other with a paltry shilling. But, since the conciliatory statute of his present Majesty surrendered the crown duties to the provincial legislatures, the dominant faction in Lower Canada has so far diverted these duties from their original destination, by refusing to make any appropriation for the support of the civil government and the administration of justice, that it cannot, consistently at least, demand a division of the crown duties or of any other duties, according to the first method in proportion to the respective expenditures. It must, therefore, quietly submit to some more equitable method of division, even though that method may render necessary the imposition of direct taxes, for carrying on the government of the province of Lower Canada. Would the English outlaws, my lord, be bound, on moral or even on liberal principles, to pay taxes, to the imposing of which they could not have consented, and by the spending of which they would inevitably be oppressed? Could the French faction compel the English outlaws to pay such taxes? Certainly not, unless your lordship or some other advocate of conciliation should disgrace English soldiers by ranging them on the side of dastardly and deadly enemies, for the destruction of friends, countrymen and brothers. English soldiers, my lord, would, of course, obey orders; but, in troops less carefully trained, nature might prove too powerful for discipline. Strong feeling, my lord, must be my apology for this or any other digression.

The method of dividing the import duties between the two provinces in proportion to population is almost too absurd for discussion. Were both provinces inhabited by one and the same race, the proposed method would be plausible, though not faultless; but to assume, that a French Canadian contributes as much as an Englishman to the public revenue, is to confound indolence with enterprise, barbarism with civilisation, contented ignorance with ambitious intelligence. It is true, that the manufactured goods, which are chiefly consumed by the English inhabitants, pay a duty of only  $2\frac{1}{2}$  per cent., and that the rum, which the French Canadians, like the red *enfants du sol*, liberally quaff, pays about a shilling a gallon, being equivalent perhaps to 25 or 30 per cent.; but this argument in favour of the Canadians, as I have already stated to your lordship, has been almost annihilated by a general substitution of a compound of native spirits and West India rum, so that 400,000 French habitans will soon pay a smaller share of the import duties than 10,000 English citizens of Toronto. At the date of the next adjustment, therefore, the principle of dividing in proportion to population will be utterly inadmissible.

The division, therefore, must be effected in proportion to the consumption of taxed articles. How is that consumption to be ascertained? The principle of population may be here introduced, so far as to make the respective numbers of consumers tests of the respective consumptions. The French agitators estimate the French population of Lower Canada at 525,000 and the English at 75,000; but if I diminish the former so as to double the latter, I find only 150,000 such consumers as Upper Canada contains. If I reckon the French population as equivalent to 50,000 such consumers, I find here altogether 200,000 consumers, or little more than half the population of Upper Canada. At

port duties be-  
 on to popula-  
 sion. Were  
 the same race,  
 sible, though  
 French Cana-  
 ishman to the  
 ence with en-  
 contented ig-  
 . It is true,  
 h are chiefly  
 ts, pay a duty  
 m, which the  
 ns du sol, libe-  
 on, being equi-  
 ; but this ar-  
 , as I have al-  
 en almost anni-  
 a compound of  
 o that 400,000  
 maller share of  
 ish citizens of  
 xt adjustment,  
 n proportion to  
 ole.

affected in pro-  
 articles. How  
 d? The prin-  
 roduced, so far  
 of consumers

The French  
 tion of Lower  
 ish at 75,000;  
 to double the  
 sumers as Up-  
 he French po-  
 ch consumers, I  
 re, or little more  
 r Canada. At

the date of the next adjustment, therefore, Upper  
 Canada will have a clear right to fully two-thirds  
 of the import duties, for an adjustment, that is to  
 continue in force for four years, ought, in justice  
 to the more rapidly increasing provinces of Upper  
 Canada, to be fixed in reference rather to the pro-  
 bable circumstances of the middle of the quadri-  
 ennial period than to the actual circumstances of its  
 commencement. The adjustment ought either to  
 be fixed on this principle or to be fixed every year.  
 It is sufficiently galling for Upper Canada to be  
 dependent on Lower Canada; but it is still more  
 galling for the former to pay tribute as well as ho-  
 mage to the latter. For many years, however,  
 such has been the humiliating fact. The share of  
 Upper Canada has risen from 20 per cent. to 25,  
 from 25 to 33½, and must, in two years, rise from  
 33½ to at least 50 per cent. During the first pe-  
 riod, she should have received 22½ per cent.; dur-  
 ing the second, 29½ per cent.; and during the pre-  
 sent period, 41½ per cent. Her least loss, there-  
 fore, is equivalent to more than the difference be-  
 tween currency and sterling; while at present she  
 loses precisely one fifth of her due, or, in other  
 words, receives four shillings in place of a dollar.  
 If one, my lord, takes a different view of the pre-  
 sent loss of Upper Canada, one will find that Low-  
 er Canada seizes, at the expense of her sister, eight  
 and one-third per cent. on the whole of the divided  
 duties, equal, by a singular enough coincidence, to  
 a feudal fine.

To-morrow, my lord, I shall resume the consi-  
 deration of this subject; and, in the meantime, I  
 beg to assure you, that the English inhabitants of  
 Lower Canada have a direct interest in transfer-  
 ring the import duties, which your lordship seems  
 to have surrendered to an anti-commercial faction, to  
 their enterprising and intelligent compatriots of the  
 upper provinces.



Let me once again implore your lordship to reflect and pause, ere it be too late. The danger, though invisible, may yet be nearer than your lordship imagines. Revolutions, my lord, that are intended to be permanent, are not effected in a day. Let me again allude to the American revolution. Sixteen years, my lord, elapsed between Mr. Jonathan Sewell's recommendation of physical resistance to oppression and the declaration of American independence; but each year contributed its mite towards accelerating the catastrophe of a drama, in which foolish ministers were the principal actors. Even between the first instance of physical resistance and that catastrophe, there intervened the long period of three years, in each of which the plot gradually thickened. In 1773, the tea was thrown into the harbour of Boston; in 1774 the first congress met at Philadelphia; in 1775, were fought the battles of Lexington and Bunker's Hill; in the winter of 1775-6, Canada was invaded and evacuated; and on 4th July, 1776, was signed the declaration of American independence.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. VI.

MONTREAL, 3d October, 1835.

MY LORD,

I yesterday proved, that Upper Canada, as she was admitted to have a right to one-third of the import duties at the date of the last adjustment and would certainly be admitted to have

a right to one-half at the date of the next, was entitled to receive annually during the whole of the quadriennial period the arithmetical mean between the two quantities, or, in other words,  $41\frac{1}{2}$  instead of  $83\frac{1}{2}$  per cent. I, moreover, inferred, that, under the existing arrangement, she receives precisely four shillings in place of a dollar. Your lordship must perceive, that either Lower Canada is a bankrupt or that Upper Canada is a tributary. Does your lordship think, that Upper Canada will submit tamely to a system, which, besides being at present so galling and so iniquitous, becomes more oppressive every year. During the first of the three enumerated periods, Upper Canada was robbed of a *ninth* of her just claim; during the second, of a *seventh*; during the third, of a *fifth*. Her definite loss during the first two periods I am neither able nor anxious to specify; but during the last two years, she has been despoiled by Lower Canada of at least 100,000 dollars. In 1833 and 1834 respectively, she received, in round numbers, £60,000 and £40,000, whereas she ought to have received instead of these respective sums £75,000 and £50,000, or £25,000 more in all. This difference, my lord, would have paid more than half the interest on the sum borrowed for the construction of the St. Lawrence Canal. The illusion to that magnificent work, my lord, gives me an opportunity of briefly proving, that the revenue of Upper Canada is more beneficial than that of Lower Canada to the English inhabitants of the latter province. These inhabitants are chiefly engaged in commerce, and more likely to derive benefit from the improvement of our noble river than from the extravagantly remunerated services of your personal friends, Mr. Viger and Mr. Papineau. Mark the contrast, my lord. The province, that receives less than her share of the revenue, does every thing for the promotion of public prosperity, while the

province, that receives more than her due, does nothing—absolutely nothing. Your lordship must be aware, that you are doing as much, as in you lies, to establish and perpetuate the despotism of an anti-commercial and Anti-British faction. Let me call your lordship's special attention to a striking event in Roman history. A Gallic robber of the name of Brennus had driven the last hopes of Roman power within the walls of the capitol. The besieged Romans, though they were a 'miserable minority', yet long withstood the fierce assaults of their savage foes; but worn out at last by famine and fatigue, they appointed a deputy to effect a compromise with the exulting and insolent barbarians. That deputy, my lord, did promise the barbarians gold. I admit, my lord, that he did so; but in justice to him, my lord of Gosford, I must add, that he stipulated for the salvation of the capitol. Can either of your organs say as much in justification of your lordship's compromise? Have you stipulated for the salvation of the capitol? No, my lord! The golden bribe, with which you have conciliated the barbarians essentially involves the sacrifice of the capitol, the extinction of the last hopes of British connexion. But, my lord, I must proceed with the historical passage. The gold, my lord, was in the scale; many a Gallic ruffian was directing one eye in contempt on the abject deputy and another in eagerness on the glittering bribe; the audacious and dishonest leader was already giving a foretaste of violated promises, broken treaties and trampled rights. Such was the scene, my lord, when a man, whom the intended victims of Gallic avarice and treachery had suspected and insulted and injured, put an end to the compromise, and ransomed the capitol, not with gold but with iron.

That your lordship may have leisure to ponder

on this digression, I shall close this letter and subscribe myself,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILUS.

---

VII.

MONTREAL, 6th October, 1835.

MY LORD,

I have already proved to your lordship, that Upper Canada, through the practical misapplication of the professed principle of adjustment, has been annually deprived of part of her admitted share of the import duties. But, my lord, that principle of adjustment, however liberally applied, would be unjust towards Upper Canada. That province is clearly entitled to a share, proportioned not to what her consumption of taxed goods actually is, but to what it would be in the event of her having a sea-board of her own. Suppose for a moment, my lord, that the two Canadas were as independent of each other in regard to maritime trade as are the states of Massachusetts and New York, and then ask yourself, how many Englishmen would be residents of Lower Canada. About a tithe of their present number. Had Mr. Pitt been able to mould the face of the country to his will, so as to make the Atlantic wave dash against both provinces, he would almost literally have effected the desired separation of the French and the English, and would have rendered English Canada and French Canada respectively the rivals of Massachusetts and the land of the Esquimaux. Mr. Pitt, it is true, was not able literally to do so; but he might have done almost the same thing by giv-

ing Montreal to Upper Canada as a port of entry. Mr. Pitt, however, banished Upper Canada seventy or eighty miles farther towards the west, thus preventing the desired separation of the two races, so as to make Lower Canada the arena of national struggles and virtually to rob Upper Canada of part of her population.

Is it not, my lord, sufficient for Upper Canada to lose all the benefits of the private expenditure of that portion of her population—a private expenditure too, drawn from her own industry and capital—without losing also the benefits of its contributions to the public revenue?

Is not the grievance, my lord, rendered more bitter and more indigestible by the reflection, that these contributions to the public revenue are, with your lordship's aid, to swell the pride and sharpen the fangs of a faction, hostile to commerce, hostile to immigration, hostile to the best interests of Upper Canada? The organs of the faction may tell your lordship, that Lower Canada has a clear right to all the public revenue paid by her inhabitants, on the ground that she must find the means of governing and improving all her territory. So far, my lord, as the improvement of the country is concerned, the argument is entirely fallacious. When you visit Montreal, my lord, you will see an unfinished harbour, almost impassable wharves, and a canal, that does not yield a single farthing for defraying the expenses of attendance and repairs. But, my lord, my pen runs too fast. Your lordship, on your way to Montreal, may be mud-bound amid the easily deepened shallows of Lake St. Peter. Should your lordship, however, reach Montreal, and pass on towards the more westerly portion of your delegated dominions, your lordship will be able to judge for yourself, whether the public revenue has been hitherto expended for the promotion of public prosperity. If your lordship proceed

port of entry.  
Canada seven-  
the west, thus  
the two races,  
ena of national  
per Canada of

Upper Canada  
expenditure of  
ivate expendi-  
ry and capital  
f its contribu-

rendered more  
reflection, that  
venue are, with  
e and sharpen  
nmerce, hostile  
interests of Up-  
action may tell  
as a clear right  
er inhabitants,  
means of go-  
itory. So far,  
country is con-  
scious. When  
ill see an uni-  
wharves, and a  
thing for de-  
and repairs.

Your lord-  
be mud-bound  
Lake St. Pe-  
rench Mont-  
westerly por-  
r lordship will  
er the public  
or the promo-  
dship proceed

by the Ottawa, you will find that almost every im-  
provement has been effected either by private indi-  
viduals or by the imperial government. Should  
you prefer the route by the St. Lawrence, you  
may ascertain the boundary by the unaided glance  
of your own eye. The French rapids of Lower  
Canada, so far as the provincial legislature is con-  
cerned, have been left in a state of nature; whilst  
the English rapids of Upper Canada lash the bank  
of the most magnificent canal on this continent,  
constructed by the province at vast expense, but  
rendered comparatively useless by the anti-commer-  
cial prejudices of a selfish and greedy faction in  
Lower Canada.

You, therefore, see, my lord, that Lower Cana-  
da cannot resist, at least on the alleged ground of  
improving the country, the just demand of Upper  
Canada for as much of the import duties, as she  
contributes, whether directly within her own limits  
or indirectly in Lower Canada. You also see, my  
lord, that, in this reasonable and just view, the  
English province is entitled to at least three-fourths  
of the import duties; and I must again repeat to  
your lordship, that such a principle of division  
would be doubly agreeable to the English inhabi-  
tants of this country, inasmuch as it would cripple  
the revolutionary factions and the conciliatory go-  
vernments of the French province, and would lead  
to the more rapid and more effectual improvement  
of the English one.

If your lordship persevere in your intencion of  
surrendering the contingencies, I solemnly assure  
your lordship, that I shall devote my power, such  
as it is, of stirring men's minds to the patriotic  
purpose of transferring the import duties from the  
French province of Lower Canada to the English  
province of Upper Canada. In so good a cause,  
my lord, I would even stoop to the baseness of  
courting popularity. I would even become a dema-

gogue, "a thing that crawls in the mire of party politics in these countries, and usually slavers like a fulsome toad the prey it gloats on, but which becomes, when it is hungry, unusually daring in its ferocity and reckless in its audacity—a thing, not like the crocodile, for it does possess the power of turning in all directions, and can twist and struggle with such facility as even to perform the Hibernian exploit of turning its back upon itself—a thing, not like the serpent of Jamaica, for it does possess fangs, which are not destitute of venom—a non-descript reptile, partaking of the nature of the bull-frog and the galley wasp."

Before I pause for a day, permit me to draw your lordship's attention to the letter of "Coz", in this day's Courier, which professes to expose the fallacy of my views. It is but right, that your lordship should see both sides of the question. The man's letter I have abstained from reading, lest I should be diverted from a noble quarry to the hunting of a weasel.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. VIII.

MONTREAL, 7th October, 1835.

MY LORD,

I have already attempted to prove, that Upper Canada receives too small a share of such import duties, as are divided between the two provinces; but, as if to shew, my lord, that beyond

pire of party  
ly slavers like  
on, but which  
y daring in its  
—a thing, not  
the power of  
st and struggle  
the Hibernian  
f—a thing, not  
it does posse  
venom—a non-  
ure of the bull-

it me to draw  
er of "Coz", in  
es to expose the  
right, that your  
f the question.  
d from reading,  
noble quarry to

humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

October, 1835.

ted to prove, that  
ll a share of such  
reen the two pro-  
lord, that beyond

the lowest depth there is a lower still, there are cer-  
tain import duties, of which Upper Canada receives  
no share at all. Import duties, for instance, col-  
lected under recently enacted imperial statutes to  
the amount of upwards of £10,000 during 1833  
and 1834 have been exclusively seized by Lower  
Canada. I admit, my lord, that the grievance is  
to be ascribed, not to the legislature of Lower Ca-  
nada, but to the inadvertent haste of the imperial  
parliament. That body, when it placed certain du-  
ties at the disposal of "the colony, in which the  
same shall be levied", did not take into account the  
peculiarly unhappy position of English Canada, as  
the vassal, the tributary, the victim of her French  
step-sister. But, if the letter of the law be unjust-  
ly favourable to Lower Canada, the spirit of it  
manifestly entitles Upper Canada to the same  
share of the aforesaid duties as she has or rather  
ought to have of the others. The defrauded pro-  
vince will certainly claim its just due and will as  
certainly obtain it.

Your lordship must, therefore, perceive that, as  
soon as Upper Canada receives her fair share of  
the import duties, the permanent civil list, which  
your lordship appears to have purchased by the  
bribe of the contingencies, will exist only on parch-  
ment, after the fashion of the 'good laws' of the  
neighbouring republic. Thus will the secret com-  
promise only aggravate the malady, which it pro-  
fesses to cure. The starving servants of a conci-  
liatory government may, at present, enjoy their  
'gammon of bacon, hung up for a show', by turn-  
ing their eyes towards the provincial treasury; but  
they will not, my lord, enjoy such pleasures even of  
the imagination, when the universal indignation of  
your lordship's robbed and insulted countrymen in  
both provinces shall have made the receiver general  
of Lower Canada the guardian of a beggarly ac-  
count of empty boxes.



Your lordship may, perhaps, imagine, that Upper Canada will not succeed in getting her just share of the import duties. To this, my lord, I have a short answer. She will obtain her right either on the ground of justice from a cabinet of principle, or on the score of fear from a cabinet of expediency. That a cabinet of principle would act justly, I need not attempt to prove; that a cabinet of expediency may be influenced by fear, must have been discovered by your lordship on the first perusal of your instructions.

May not the English Assembly of Upper Canada, as well as the French Assembly of Lower Canada, stop the supplies, pass ninety-two resolutions and meet in treasonable convention? What, my lord, would be the result of such conduct? If the past be the mirror of the future, your lordship must be conscious, in the strictest sense of the word, that such conduct would be rewarded by unlimited concessions of power and emolument. The legislature of Upper Canada, it is true, could not stop the supplies during the life of his present Majesty; but the King, as well as the peasant, must die, even if not prematurely worried out of existence by a cabinet, tyrannical to him, but truckling to all others.

Having thus, my lord, brought my argument to a close, I beg to offer a very brief recapitulation of it.

I have attempted to convince your lordship, that your secret compromise may be immediately baffled by the legislative council, gradually blasted by the English inhabitants of this province, who are, in every sense of the words, the actual payers of the import duties, and ultimately destroyed by the undeniably just claims of Upper Canada.

On the last two heads of my argument, I shall not offer to your lordship any further remarks;

but I am tempted to resume the consideration of the first head.

The *Herald* of Tuesday alluded to an occasion, on which the independent members of the legislative council were prevented merely by an unworthy artifice, that cannot be repeated, and by an absurd claim, which has been recently annihilated, from rejecting a supply bill based on a secret and disgraceful compromise between the executive government and the democratic faction. That, which has happened once, may happen again; and its recurrence is rendered the less improbable by the fact, that the legislative council, since the occasion mentioned, has received a large accession of perfectly independent members. What, therefore, has happened once, is so much the more likely to happen again. Not only is the legislative council more independent; but the crisis itself is such as to justify the boldest and most vigorous display of its independence. The question is not one of pounds shillings and pence. The success of your lordship's secret compromise essentially involves the temporary establishment of French supremacy in this colony, the not very remote horrors of civil war, the dismemberment of the British empire, the decay of British influence, and the ruin of the British navy. So far as the hostility of the legislative council is concerned, your lordship may secure the success of the secret compromise, by making twenty or thirty French demagogues 'honorable'. Could your lordship make them honest also, I should have little objection to the measure; but even the most direct exercise of the royal prerogative could not achieve the miracle.

"The King can make a belted knight,  
A marquis, duke and a' that.  
An honest man is above his might.  
Good faith, he maunna fa' that."

No, my lord ! an honest man is not the work of regal or of vice-regal power, but the noblest work of God. But your lordship, though you may have a bushel of blank mandamuses in your possession, yet will not dare to transform your compatriots into desperate outlaws by filling them up. My language is bold ; and I can offer as a sound apology for its boldness, that I was born in an island, whose children 'never will be slaves'. Your lordship, perhaps, expects the support of at least such legislative councillors as have a pecuniary interest in the fate of the supply bill. Your lordship's expectation, however, may be weakened by a knowledge of the somewhat unexpected facts, that the individual, who now addresses you, and the proprietor of the *Herald*, have each a pecuniary interest of some importance to a poor man, in the surrender of the contingencies. But should selfishness be more powerful than patriotism in the breasts of official members of the legislative council, I tell your lordship, that I would proudly carry a begging-box from door to door to collect the amount of their unpaid salaries by public subscription.

Whether my letters have produced the intended effect on your lordship, time alone can determine ; but I may claim at least the merit of having convinced your lordship, that some of the opponents of the democratic faction are not the servile worshippers of power and place.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLYA.

MONTREAL, 8th October, 1836.

MY LORD,

I must address to your lordship a few supplementary observations of a tolerably miscellaneous character.

Having closed my main argument, I have read the critical letter of Coz, the correspondent of the *Morning Courier*, and find in it a characteristic combination of weakness, ignorance and dishonesty. An illiterate pretender, who writes as never man has written or will write, is unhappily prevented by the peculiarity of his style from writing anonymously.

That your lordship may understand, why a constitutional journal sometimes earns from the revolutionary *Minerve* the affectionate appellation of 'notre confrere', I must inform your lordship of the physical fact, that, in the meridian of Montreal, gentlemen are frequently known to change sides at the season, at which leaves change colours. In such mutations, October last was peculiarly fertile; and the present October is naturally ambitious of equalling the fame of its predecessor. This, my lord, is a digression; but it will not be altogether useless, if it tend to encourage your lordship to follow suit before 27th October. To the force of argument, my lord, I am anxious to add the influence of fashion.

The only idea of Coz, with which I feel justified in troubling your lordship, is his complaint against the 'unhappy' title of my letters. Had the man ever read the history of the greatest of ancient republics, he would have known, that 'Anti-Gallie' is a most happy title for the letters of 'Camillus'. But, my lord, he advisedly prefers writing, which

requires no intellect, to reading, which does require some.

I allude to the gentleman's complaint merely with the view of convincing your lordship, that it is entirely without foundation. Coz, doubtless, meant to imply, that I wish to plant the feet of the English inhabitants of the province on the necks of their French brethren. I gladly plead guilty of the charge—provided a conciliatory government leaves no other mode of removing the hoofs of the French demagogues from the necks of their English victims. But I solemnly assure your lordship that, saving the excepted emergency, I would be the foremost advocate of the Canadian people, as distinguished from the Canadian demagogues, against British oppression. The Canadians, my lord, voluntarily selected national origin as their watch-word, and inevitably compelled the 'foreigners', more particularly as those 'foreigners' constituted a numerical minority, to raise a similar war-cry. Those, my lord, who act on the defensive, have not the choice of weapons.

The 'foreigners', my lord, want only equal rights and the means of insuring the stability of those rights; and they have the stronger reason for alarm, when they reflect, that their position, bad as it is, seems from some inherent malady to become gradually worse. Since the proud day of the surrender of Montreal—when the French soldiers, in yonder field of Mars, sullenly piled French arms as an habitual and hereditary trophy of British heroism—the English inhabitants of this province have daily and hourly lost ground before the happier star of 'His Majesty's Canadian subjects'. The expression, which I have placed between inverted commas, has been, in my opinion, the cause of nearly all the political difficulties of Lower Canada. 'His Majesty's Canadian subjects' have been the pets of every sovereign and of every cabi-

does require  
 plaint merely  
 ship, that it  
 z, doubtless,  
 t the feet of  
 nce on the  
 gladly plead  
 conciliatory go-  
 removing the  
 the necks of  
 y assure your  
 emergency, I  
 the Canadian  
 adian dema-  
 e Canadians,  
 al origin as  
 mpelled the  
 'foreigners'  
 ise a similar  
 the defensive,

only equal  
 e stability of  
 nger reason  
 air position,  
 t malady to  
 proud day of  
 e French sol-  
 piled French  
 ophy of Bri-  
 of this pro-  
 e before the  
 an subjects'.  
 between in-  
 on, the cause  
 of Lower Ca-  
 subjects' have  
 of every cabi-

net, partly through fear and partly through feelings at once more manly and more amiable. They were petted too, my lord, at the expense not merely of abstract principles but of the natural rights and the covenanted claims of His Majesty's English subjects. Of these English subjects, my lord, there were two classes, the one class consisting of immigrants from the United Kingdom and the other of loyal exiles from the revolted colonies. For the gratification of 'His Majesty's Canadian subjects', these English subjects were doomed to live under foreign laws, the former class in violation of the royal promise of George the Third, and the latter in return for their patriotic sacrifices of private property and social connexions to the interests of England. Every year, in short, has seen the vanquished become more and more able to dictate terms to the victors. So long as the conciliatory system is continued, its natural effect must continue to gain strength. **THE CONCILIATORY SYSTEM, THEREFORE, MUST BE ABANDONED.** As I was writing the foregoing sentence, the following truly appropriate article of the *Mississkoui Standard* was, by a singular coincidence, placed before me. It is well worthy of your lordship's attentive perusal.

"Rumour, with her thousand busy tongues, is at work. One rumour is, that the plan of conciliation has been commenced by Earl Gosford. We sincerely trust, that his lordship is fully aware of the circumstances, into which he throws himself, if the rumour be true. Let us talk plainly; let him understand us; *we speak no vain words.* His lordship may as easily collect the winds into a napkin, or mete the ocean with a sieve, as he can, by *conciliation*, satisfy the two parties of this province. Nothing but strict and impartial justice will be of avail; and that justice must be dealt with a view to the lasting interests of Canada, and the glory of the English name. His lordship must already know the utter real helplessness of the French faction, and the real strength of the British. We beseech him not to grant farther power into impotent hands, lest the hands of the strong be tempt-

ed to tear it away. The King of England is obliged to select his ministers from the party which is *pro tempore* the strongest in the nation; he cannot shower the 'sweets of office' on the weaker. The Earl Gosford will look for the commentary on the maxim, in his present elevation to the governorship of Canada, by a party, which at present has unfortunately the ascendancy in England. Let his lordship act on the same maxim and Canada is safe; let him act differently, and its destiny is in the uncertain womb of time. If his lordship proceed on the principle of conciliation to the French, merely because they demand it, we give him solemn warning—let him take it as such—that he raises in these townships feelings, which will breed a crisis in the colony, of which it is fearful to calculate the responsibility. We beg to deal plainly with him. We are a Scotchman, imbued with that devoted loyalty to our sovereign, under the influence of which our fathers' blood has flowed like water; towards our King, therefore, it is impossible to force us to entertain other than loyal feelings. To the King of England we owe obedience, but to no other man on earth; and immeasurably less do we owe it to a Frenchman. We in the townships wish to remain the subjects of England; if his excellency attempt to raise over us the dominion of Frenchmen, let him beware—we never will submit. As fellow subjects, we can respect and esteem the French people; we solicit, then, his excellency not to convert that esteem into feelings of a hostile kind. As rulers we would detest them, and we can point to a thousand tented fields to shew how far our submission would go. Great Britain wishes not to raise up a French power in the province, for his Majesty has said, that 'the Canadas must not be lost nor given away.' If his excellency wish to foster the French faction, we hope that he has calculated beforehand the strength necessary for him to overcome the resistance of the British.

"We claim no exclusive privileges, but on British ground we demand all rights of British subjects, and we must have them. We cannot submit to conquest and dishonour, which the very stones of a British country would rise to resent. If we speak warmly, let his excellency in the townships remember how we have been treated. By a proclamation of the King of England, whereby he pledged his sacred honour and that of the empire, we have come into this country expecting English laws and the rights of British subjects; it is bootless here to trace the different attempts that have been made to substitute French laws as the laws of our country, it is only necessary to say, that the temerity of the French has reached such a pitch, that they have declared that we have no right to be present at the making of laws,

and have affirmed their determination to convert our townships into seigniories. The next step will be to force upon us the Catholic religion.

"His Lordship will see that it is not without reason that we oppose all projects of conciliation. Conciliation will not satisfy the French and it will raise the resistance of every Englishman in Canada."

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLE.

---

No. X.

MONTREAL, 9th October, 1833.

MY LORD,

I resume the consideration of 'Cos's' complaint against the epithet 'Anti-Gallic' as applied to the letters of 'Camillus'.

In demanding equal rights and equal privileges for all classes of his Majesty's subjects in Lower Canada, the inhabitants of English blood advocate the true interests not only of themselves but of their Canadian Brethren and of the British empire.

Your lordship may have observed in some of the public prints, that the honourable Dennis Benjamin Viger lately expressed a very modest desire to get rid of every foreigner, whether French or English, and to secure for himself and his compatriots the exclusive possession of the country. I may, my lord, remark in passing, that the circumstances, under which that desire was expressed, were so utterly inconsistent with the proverbially exquisite politeness of the honorable diplomatist, as to prove most clearly the national rather than the personal origin of the gratuitous insult. Had the other ex-



pectant of judicial honors been in Mr. Viger's place, I might have suspected a more special motive for the extraordinary rudeness. The incident, my lord, shows most clearly the real aim of the French demagogues and is not very honourable either to their heads or to their hearts. It betrays an equal ignorance of what is right and of what is practicable.

The patriotically exclusive scheme of the demagogues, if carried into effect, would reduce their deluded compatriots of La Grande Nation Canadienne into the miserable and helpless victims of a selfish oligarchy. In a race, to which commercial enterprise and the law of primogeniture, the two friends of middle classes, the two conservators of public liberty, are equally unknown, there would soon be only two classes, the lawyers or professional oligarchs and the peasants or illiterate slaves. Will your lordship consign 'His Majesty's Canadian subjects' to such a fate? Your lordship, of course, abhors the supposition; and yet, my lord, your secret compromise, unless its fruits be nipt in the bud by the desperate valour of English outlaws, will inevitably pave the way for the bondage of the illiterate and peaceful habitans. But I must pause for a day; and

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant.

CAMILLUS.

## No. XI.

MONTREAL, 10th October, 1835.

MY LORD,

Having, in my last letter, proved that the views of the English inhabitants of this province are not more advantageous to themselves than to 'His Majesty's Canadian subjects', I now proceed to prove that the success of these views can alone secure the connexion between the mother country and the colony, and maintain the integrity of the empire. Every sentence of my letters must have tended to convince your lordship of so important a fact; but I shall now enter a little more minutely and more formally into the merits of the question.

I yesterday heard, my lord, that an obscure man of the name of Malhiot, whom some freak or other some time ago elevated to the legislative council, boasts of having told your lordship at a private interview, that, unless the demands of the French faction be conceded, Lower Canada will not belong to England more than thirty years. Having never before heard of the man, I take the report merely as I find it. The threat is supremely ridiculous, and in the lapse of thirty years will render the French Canadians a numerical minority. Every year, while it may legally strengthen the demagogues through the anti-national co-operation of a conciliatory government, will physically weaken them through the immigration of men of English blood from the old country and the United States. But, my lord, when, in the deadly struggle, race closes with race, party with party and man with man, legal strength will not atone for physical weakness; and your lordship must, therefore, perceive, that the demagogues, if they do intend to raise the colored standard of rebellion, are worse than insane

Obedient servant,

CAMILLUS.

to defer the threatened exploit for thirty years or thirty months. But, my lord, they do not intend to do any such thing. Their threats of physical resistance are empty and false; but, for the credit of British statesmen, I am sorry to add, that they have not been altogether fruitless. Past success, my lord, inspires future audacity. The first tangible threat of a French rebellion, my lord, was embodied in some of the ninety-two resolutions. The behaviour of Bobadils, who framed the false and foolish series, did not seem to have decided, whether they would set up for themselves with France as a model, or throw themselves into the arms of the United States. Both schemes were equally ridiculous and were intended merely to produce an effect on weak nerves. Whether they did produce any such effect, your lordship must know much better than Camillus. The scheme of uniting two races, more distinct perhaps than any other two races in the world—of which the inferior repays with jealous hatred the irrepressible contempt of the superior—elicited an almost universal burst of incredulous ridicule. Demonstration followed demonstration in the English journals to the effect, that the scheme, if carried into operation, would inevitably and almost instantly blast the fondly cherished hopes of Canadian nationality. The revolutionary journals were prudently silent in regard to these unanswerable demonstrations; and yet they had the politic audacity occasionally to repeat the impracticable threat for the special benefit of conciliatory statesmen. Whether is the falsehood itself, my lord, more disgraceful to the demagogues, or the success of the falsehood to—others?

The reference to France, which was contained in the famous resolutions, displayed on the part of the resolutionists very little either of knowledge or of gratitude. The creatures forgot, that, as British subjects, they were the free grandsons of French

years or not intend physical credit that they success, tangi- was em- ns. The and foolish ether they e as a mo- the Unit- ridiculous n effect on e any such better than races, more nces in the ith jealous superior— edulous rination in the scheme, oly and al- d hopes of ry journals unanswer- the politic practicable tory states- f, my lord, the success

serfs; and they were too dull or too prejudiced to understand, that any connexion with despotic France would convert the English whip, which existed only in their own crazy imaginations, into the hot and heavy reality of a French scorpion. But, if, my lord, the resolutionists had really intended to hold out the right hand of fellowship to France, they would, most probably, have paused in their career, lest they might seem, in any respect, to imitate the liberal Gallomania of hated England.

The Canadians, my lord, will never rise in arms against the British government. Your lordship's French organ, with characteristic want of tact, confessed, that the rural habitans neither felt any real grievances nor knew any of the imaginary ones. Can you, my lord, believe for a moment, that these habitans can be goaded by mere words into rebellion? You cannot believe so. If then your lordship has the slightest reason to believe, that your instructions were at all affected by the notorious misapprehension of his Majesty's ministers, on the subject of the threatened insurrection, are you not, my lord, bound, as a man of honour and a British subject, to demand from the cabinet fresh instructions better adapted to the actual state of affairs.

If, however, the French Canadians should be goaded into rebellion by the specious falsehoods of shameless traitors, such a rebellion would be speedily suppressed. If they should, in the first instance, shed the blood of every English inhabitant of the seigniories, they would pave the way not for ultimate success but for most awful retribution. They would be hemmed in by a gradually closing circle of English breasts and English bayonets, and would, in a few short months, become the hunted of all hunters, the enslaved of all enslavers, the slain of all slayers. Their wretched leaders would wish, that they had never been born.

An English insurrection, however, a conciliatory cabinet may wisely dread—an insurrection not against a British King but against a French Viceroy. Such an insurrection is to be dreaded, not only as comparatively probable, but as absolutely certain of ultimate success. The probable consequences of such an insurrection I shall detail in my next letter; and meanwhile I implore your lordship to remember your royal master's command to Sir Charles Grey—'Canada must not be lost.'

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

No. XII.

MONTREAL, 12th October, 1835.

MY LORD,

In my last letter I attempted to convince your lordship, that an English insurrection against any French viceroy of Lower Canada would, most certainly, be ultimately successful; and I now proceed to point out the results of the success of such an insurrection. The loss of Lower Canada would necessarily involve the loss of all British America. The loss of British America would deprive England of her most productive fisheries, place her entirely at the mercy of foreigners for the main element of her maritime power, and leave her not a single port on this continent for sheltering her navy to the northward of Bermuda. If the colonies, my lord, be the wings of the empire, what would England, if deprived of her stronger wing, become among the nations of Europe? If,

my lord, I may borrow an equally vulgar and appropriate expression from the Stock Exchange, she would become a lame duck. I earnestly implore your lordship to reflect, that such must be the result of a perseverance in the anti-national scheme of conciliating a handful of bawling and rebellious demagogues at the expense of the imperial dignity, in violation of sound principles and at the temporary sacrifice of the intelligent and loyal minority of English origin.

Having thus, my lord, exhibited the influence of farther conciliation of the French faction on the political peace of Lower Canada, I must now inquire, what influence such conciliation is likely to exercise on her agricultural and commercial prosperity. Here again, my lord, the past is the best index of the future.

Will the French faction, my lord, devote the public revenue to the improvement of the commercial facilities of the province? Will the demagogues deepen Lake St. Peter? Will they improve and extend the wharves of Montreal? Will they complete the magnificent line of communication so nobly undertaken by their tributary victim of Upper Canada? Will they make one effort to render Montreal, what nature destined her to be, the rival of New York? No, my lord; they will not do any thing, that at all tends to inundate the sacred soil of a French province with British or Irish or American foreigners. Should any funds remain, after the two contracting parties to the secret compromise are both satisfied, the French Assembly will make the surplus an instrument of oppression, an engine for gagging the less patriotic portion of the outlawed minority. They will appropriate it, my lord, to local objects, which ought to be accomplished by local assessments, and thus buy the support or at least the neutrality of individuals, who are too short-sighted to see the fatal consequences

of French supremacy or too selfish to sacrifice the less good of the present for the greater good of the future. Not many weeks, my lord, have elapsed, since professed constitutionalists condescended to wear the revolutionary mask in the hope of securing a grant of public money for a projected railroad. To gain their ends, they put a radical pauper of the name of Bardy in the chair and ordered their resolutions to be inserted only in the radical journals, *St. Francis Courier* of Sherbrooke, *Vindicator*, *Minerve* and *Morning Courier* of Montreal. The sooner, my lord, that professed constitutionalists are not tempted to perpetrate such absurdities, so much the better; and the temptation will be taken away either when Upper Canada gets her fair share of the import duties, or when French influence ceases to be supreme in the provincial legislature. Thus, my lord, does every shilling of excess of revenue over and above the reasonable expenses of the legislature and the executive become a fatal obstacle to the ultimate prosperity of the province. Part of such excess, as I have just shewn, is dispensed in the shape of local bribes; while the other part of it is likely, with your lordship's consent, to swell the contingencies as pensions for Roebuck and his tail, the London correspondents of the French *Vindicator*. Permit me, my lord, to remark in passing, that the secret compromise, which your lordship seems to have sanctioned, presents an English nobleman in the character of patron to the French *Vindicator*, in the character of paymaster of the miserable hirelings, who have virtually recommended the assassination of British soldiers—who have stigmatised Lord Aylmer as a murderous tyrant—who have styled Mr. Spring Rice, who, according to the latest advices, was still Chancellor of the Exchequer, a notorious liar. Does your lordship remember Dean Swift's sarcastic remark on King William's motto,

*Non rapui sed recepi*—"The receiver is as bad as the thief"? The application, my lord, is too obvious; and I can only hope, for the honour of my country, that your lordship is innocent of the compromise, and that I am mistaken in my suspicions.

I must here pause for a day; and meanwhile

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

No. XIII.

MONTREAL, 13th October, 1835.

MY LORD,

I closed my last letter with a digression on the contingencies, which I shall now pursue a little farther.

Your lordship must be aware, that the contingencies, as demanded and expected by the assembly, include the salary of the honourable Mr. Viger, as ambassador plenipotentiary of La Grande Nation Canadienne at the court of London, and the wages of Mr. Roebuck and the other London correspondents of the honest and veracious *Vindicator*. In reference to the wages of these miserable hirelings, I yesterday alluded to the effect, which the surrender of the contingencies would have on your lordship's character, by making you a willing accessory after the fact to slander, assassination and treason. The conclusion, my lord, inevitably follows from the premises; but it is so absurd, so outrageous, so unnatural, as to prove, that the premises must be unsound, that my inferences from undeniable facts



are erroneous, that your lordship has not promised the barbarians gold. Yes, my lord, you will prove before the end of October, that I have been foolishly beating the air, that I have been madly pursuing a phantom of my own creation. I would much rather, my lord, that one alternative should convict me of folly and madness, than that the other should exhibit your lordship as the patron of a hired traitor, such as John Arthur Roebuck.

If the surrender of the contingencies would inevitably place your lordship in so painful a position, how much more is a conditional surrender of them to be deprecated? An unconditional surrender might be justified on the ground of right; but what, my lord, could be said in defence of a secret bargain? The contingencies, as demanded and expected by the assembly, are either reasonable or unreasonable. If reasonable, they ought to be paid; if unreasonable, they ought to be withheld. In the former case, a compromise would be unjust towards the assembly; in the latter, it would sacrifice the real interests of the country to the imaginary necessities of the government. Will your lordship be instrumental in ruining a British province, after the fashion of Turkey, for the sake of a public revenue? The comparison, my lord, is unfair towards the Sultan's financial system; for each of his provinces bleeds to death under the greedy fangs of only one bashaw, and is cheered at least by the hope of the avenging bow-string. Our bashaws are numberless, and, at the hands of the metropolitan government, meet not merited punishment but unmerited reward. But your lordship cannot plead the same apology as the Sultan for sacrificing the interests of the people to the necessities of the government. Your lordship has ample funds in your possession; but you dare not expend them without the sanction of law. Very good, my lord. If you cannot pay the well earned

salary of a faithful servant of his Majesty, how can you consistently pay the guilty wages of a traitorous servant of the assembly? Pause here, my lord, and ask your own conscience, whether the secret compromise will not extricate you from a less crime by involving you in a greater. The imperial government, however, can legally relieve the embarrassments of the provincial executive without interfering, in any degree, with the fundamental constitution of the province. It can easily and speedily procure the repeal, so far as Lower Canada is concerned, of the fatally conciliatory act, which surrendered the crown-duties to the provincial legislature. The imperial parliament is surely competent to take away, what it gave under a hitherto despised compromise; and I may, my lord, remark in passing, that your fulfilment of your part of the secret compromise will, very probably, meet with the same kind of reciprocity. What would be your lordship's feelings, if, after having paid the bribe, you were to be told by the leader of the barbarians, that his promises were intended only to deceive you? Your lordship does not believe, that such a villain exists. He does exist, my lord; he has eaten your lordship's bread and salt; he has been an object of vice-regal courtesy, flattering in proportion to its discriminating rarity. Yes, my lord, Louis Joseph Papineau did once boast before the face of the world for himself and his accomplices in treason, that they had acted the hypocrite to gain an end.

But your lordship may justify the surrender of Mr. Roebuck's wages on the analogical ground, that the House of Commons can send representatives of itself to any section of the empire, and pay them out of its own contingencies without the sanction either of the King or the House of peers. For the sake of argument, my lord, I admit, that the House of Commons can do so; but I must, at

the same time, qualify the admission by doubting, whether it ever did perpetrate a case precisely similar to that of Mr. Roebuck. But the supposed analogical argument, which, according to general rumour, was used in conversation by one of the junior commissioners, is based on a considerable number of gratuitous assumptions. It assumes, my lord, that London is as much a portion of Lower Canada, as Lower Canada is of the British empire. It assumes, that the provincial assembly has a right to all the privileges of the House of Commons, though they are respectively branches of a subordinate and a supreme legislature, and though the other branches of the former legislature neither have nor pretend to have all the privileges of the corresponding branches of the latter. I shall discuss this important subject more fully to-morrow; and meanwhile

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLEN.

---

#### XIV.

MONTREAL, 14th October, 1835.

MY LORD,

I resume the consideration of the analogical argument, which is said to have been urged by one of the junior commissioners for including the wages of Mr. Roebuck and his satellites among the contingencies of the assembly. I yesterday enumerated several gratuitous assumptions, on which such an argument is based; and of these

assumptions I shall now attempt to give a somewhat minute refutation.

The admission, which for the sake of argument I made, that the House of Commons may send representatives of itself to any section of the British empire and pay them out of its own contingencies without either asking or receiving the sanction of any other branch of the imperial parliament, does not necessarily concede to our assembly the power of paying any individual for representing its dignity and interests beyond the limits of Lower Canada. But, my lord, the admission is utterly groundless. The House of Commons may appoint and remunerate commissioners for inquiring into any special matter or matters in any portion of the British empire, or, perhaps, in any portion of any other state; but it cannot, my lord, presume to send even to Quebec or to Calcutta any representative of itself, as a separate branch of the imperial parliament. No, my lord; the House of Commons, amid all its vagaries, has not yet presumed to grace the courts either of Europe or of America with its diplomatic delegates. Would not such presumption, my lord, imply an entire disorganization of the British Constitution? Will your lordship, then, sanction a similar presumption in one branch of a subordinato legislature? Your lordship must find some better argument, than that of analogy, or condescend to act in defiance of reason and under the influence of fear.

But will you, my lord, permit me to offer a few general remarks on the complete analogy, which is believed by many to exist between the assembly of Lower Canada and the House of Commons of England? I am the more anxious to offer such remarks as English statesmen generally seem too ready to sanction so monstrous an analogy.

As two cases, my lord, cannot often be identical, analogical arguments, when taken alone, can hardly

ever be conclusive. They are merely so many logical metaphors, and can serve only to illustrate what is obscure or to corroborate what is doubtful. They are founded, my lord, not on identity but on resemblance; and that too not of things but of words.

The constitutional act, my lord, invests the assembly merely with a co-ordinate share of legislative power; and analogy can entitle it to such privileges only as flow from the corresponding power of the House of Commons. Now the House of Commons, my lord, originally consented to the taxing of its constituents, and presented grievances; and it was only gradually, my lord, that it acquired a co-ordinate power in legislation, properly so called. The peculiar privileges, therefore, of the House of Commons were not the children but the parents of its legislative power. But, my lord, if the British parliament had supposed, that a colonial assembly was, from the moment of its creation, the counterpart of the British House of Commons, why did it, by special clauses of the constitutional act, establish the resemblance to a certain extent? Why did it decree, that a Speaker should be elected? Why did it decree, that a majority should decide? Why should the British parliament have legislated on points, that might have been taken for granted, and have omitted the consideration of others, that were by no means naturally connected with the existence of a legislative body?

If the argument of analogy, my lord, be good in favour of the assembly, it is equally good in favour of the legislative council. The argument would, therefore, claim for the council all the privileges of the house of peers. But, here, my lord, it is met by the constitutional act, which, so far from leaving the matter in doubt, confers one of the privileges of the house of peers, the judicial power of deciding appeals, on the executive council. This

provision, my lord, is sufficient to shew, that the constitutional act did not contemplate the identity of the respectively corresponding branches of the two legislatures. The King, himself, my lord, as head of the provincial legislature, is not identical with the King, as head of the imperial parliament; for, in ecclesiastical affairs, his power of sanctioning provincial laws is subject to the vote of either the House of Commons or the House of Lords.

The whole argument, my lord, may be summed up in two sentences. The subordination of the provincial legislature, as a whole, renders any argument, founded on analogy, tolerably lame. The privileges of the assembly, as one branch, must bear a proportion to the privileges of the other branches.

I am aware, my lord, that Lord Stanley, when Colonial Secretary, gave full weight to the argument of analogy; but I cannot concede the power of deciding constitutional questions to any executive officer. The dominant will of an individual is the essence of despotism.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XV.

MONTREAL, 15th October, 1835.

MY LORD,

Having devoted to Mr. Roebuck and his satellites a digression beyond their merits, I now resume the consideration of the influence of French supremacy on the commercial and agricultural interests of the province.

Presuming that your lordship is sufficiently familiar with the details of the feudal system, by which this province is fettered and oppressed, I shall simply ask your lordship, whether the supremacy of any party, that wishes to extend or even to maintain such a system, be likely to promote either the commercial or the agricultural prosperity of Lower Canada. Your lordship, of course, must answer in the negative; and I have, therefore, merely to prove that Mr. Papineau and the other demagogues form such a party. With the real sentiments of these men I have nothing to do. Till they again, my lord, plead guilty of hypocrisy, I am bound, in charity, to infer their motives exclusively from their actions. I may, however, remark, in passing, that many of the demagogues are generally believed to be really hostile to the continuance of the feudal system, and that they cherish it merely as the means of securing the almost exclusive cultivation of the seigniories to their own illiterate dupes. All this is sufficiently probable, for nothing is more certain, than that the demagogues value their deluded followers merely as voters, merely as political tools, merely as so many props of their own unhallowed influence. It has been, my lord, wisely remarked, that the demagogue and the courtier are twin brothers or rather different forms of the same self.

Each is a servile flatterer, the latter of a monarch and the former of a mob. The parallel, my lord, affords the English inhabitants of the province some hope of peaceful deliverance from the thralldom and the spoliation of the feudal system. A conciliatory government, by sustaining the demagogues against the just claims of an oppressed and insulted people, may gradually transform them, when independent of popular support, into fawning courtiers and thus extinguish in their breasts every motive for sacrificing the interests of one race to the prejudices

of another. But, be this, my lord, as it may, I am able triumphantly to convince your lordship, that the French leaders have not the slightest intention of extinguishing or modifying the feudal burdens. Did not Mr. Roebuck, my lord, recently move in the imperial parliament for the abolition of the English tenure and the substitution of the French one with all its feudal enormities in the Eastern Townships? Has not Mr. Papiereau more recently dared to tell the English inhabitants of those townships, that he preferred the feudal system to the tenure of free and common socage? It is true, my lord, that one member of the assembly, during last session, proposed an impracticable bill for commuting the feudal burdens in the island of Montreal. It is, my lord, also true, that the *Vindicator* has offered to barter the feudal system for an elective council. But it is equally true, my lord, that the impracticable bill was merely intended to transfer the odium of feudal exactions from the assembly to the legislative council or the governor, and that the *Vindicator's* generous offer was meant to entrap the unwary constitutionalists into the support of the elective principle.

If, therefore, the French faction be permitted by a conciliatory government to reign uncontrolled in this province, what peaceable means will be left of freeing commerce and agriculture from the odious weight. The provincial parliament would rather be inclined to extend the barbarous code; and the imperial parliament, under the supposed existence of a conciliatory cabinet, would not be likely to come to the rescue.

What, then, would be done? Does your lordship believe, that your countrymen will submit forever to pay a property tax of 8½ per cent, not for the maintenance of a paternal government, but, in many instances, for objects, which they cannot conscientiously approve? Will they, moreover, sub-



mit, through the want of public registers of real estate, to pay not a property-tax of one twelfth but the whole property itself. Will they, in one word, submit, my lord, to the feudal system, which is barbarous and oppressive and to its natural accompaniment, which may be rendered twelve times more barbarous and more oppressive.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

No. XVI.

MONTREAL, 17th Oct., 1835.

MY LORD,

In my recent communications, I have attempted to point out to your lordship the pernicious fruits of even the existing power of the French faction; and I shall now endeavour to shew, that such power, if uncontrolled, would almost inevitably be doubled or tripled in a few short years.

Indulgence, my lord, naturally engenders a demand for indulgence. Concession generates concession. Every step in the march of conciliation leads to another step still more fatal—smooth water is gradually quickened into a rapid; and the rapid again dashes itself into pieces in the foaming form of a cataract. To recede, my lord, is impossible. That I may, however, prevent misapprehension, permit me to explain to your lordship, that by conciliation I mean not the removal of practical abuses but the time-serving concession of confessedly unreasonable demands. The removal of practical

abuses, my lord, is true reform; the conciliatory gratification of popular clamour presents the melancholy picture of pusillanimity pandering to the selfish ambition of demagogues. Will your lordship excuse a hackneyed quotation?

Justum et tenacem propositi virum,  
Non civium ardor prava jubentium,  
Non vultus instantis tyranni  
Mente quatit solida.

What, my lord, are Horace's tests of an inflexibly just patriot? A calm disregard of a despotic tyrant, and a sovereign contempt of a despotic mob. Who would not prefer the noble peril of such a man to the degrading security of a servile courtier or of a truckling demagogue? Out of the mouths of babes and sucklings, my lord, grown up children may gather wisdom. King Charles II., fearing that the parliamentarians would place one of his younger sons as a puppet on the throne, took the little fellow on his knee and told him, in simple and affecting language, that those, who were going to kill papa, might attempt to make him King in brother Charley's stead. Would to God, that the noble boy's reply were engraven on the heart of every British statesman—'I'll be torn in pieces first'. For the man, who acts a conciliatory part in defiance of his better judgment, I cannot, my lord, imagine any adequate apology. Every public man, whether he may or may not have nerve for conscientious resistance, ought at least to have honesty for conscientious resignation; and whoever has neither nerve for the one course nor honesty for the other, degrades himself at once into the dishonest slave of his own fears, into the trembling worshipper of a mob, into the passive demagogue. Let such a man, my lord, make room for a successor, whose political creed may enable him to act from conviction. If your lordship, for instance, begin to perceive, that your instructions en-

join concessions, which you cannot conscientiously grant, resign your vice-regal sceptre into the hands of a certain colleague, who, if he is not much belied by common rumour, could consistently convert this province into a French republic to-morrow. Let not any man plead in defence of his own conciliatory conduct, that, if he does not make the required concessions, another will. Such a defence, my lord, is a mere sophism, and that too of a most jesuitical character. If it be true, my lord, that no successful revolution has ever begun from the lowest ranks of society, the morally mischievous influence of conciliation will obviously be proportioned to the rank of the conciliatory agent, so as to render the concessions of a half-pay captain far less fatal than those of a coronetted peer,

In my next letter I shall offer a few less general observations, and

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XVII.

MONTREAL, 19th October, 1835.

My Lord,

The concessions, which will be successively demanded by the French faction from a conciliatory government, are the gift of the waste lands of the crown, the surrender of all executive and judicial offices and the republican blessing of an elective council. The demagogues, my lord, have already demanded all these concessions. Whether will the contemplated surrender of the illegal and

iniquitous contingencies what or cloy the revolutionary appetite of an avaricious and ambitious faction? What it, certainly, is the answer of your lordship. Yes, my lord, as certainly as the taste of human blood converts a tame lion into a thirsty man-slayer. Unless your lordship be disposed to grant all the demands of the French faction, you will only excite indifference into discontent, warm discontent into clamour and ripen clamour into insult, by granting any one unreasonable and illegal demand. The secret compromise, therefore, drives me to one of two conclusions—either that your lordship's conciliatory disposition, in defiance of your general knowledge of human nature, gives the French faction credit for a marvellously large share of moderation, or that your lordship is ready to give the waste lands to those, who will close them against settlers of English blood, to hand over the executive authority to those, who have so systematically perverted their legislative privileges into the oppressive instruments of selfish aggrandisement, and to double and more than double these legislative privileges by filling the legislative council with the counterparts of those, who are already supreme in the assembly. To one of these two conclusions, my lord, every man of discrimination must come.

If the former conclusion be correct, I shall content myself with predicting, that your lordship's favourable opinion of the demagogues will not last long—unless your lordship, like lord Melbourne, be so full of christian charity as to cherish in your bosom the very vipers, that may have stung you. But if, according to the latter conclusion, your lordship be prepared to grant all demands, I must do the duty of a good citizen of the British empire in pointing out to your lordship the inevitable consequences of granting each or any of the three enumerated concessions.

How would the French faction, my lord, dispose of the waste lands of the crown? The avowed resolution of the demagogues to exclude English settlers from the country and to establish a French-Canadian nationality, may enable the most superficial reasoner to return a true answer to the important question. The waste lands would be reserved in all the beautiful desolation of nature, until the seigniories should have been parcelled out into the potatoe gardens of starving myriads of a French population. This, my lord, would be bad enough; but the English outlaws of the neighbouring townships might make matters worse by bursting into the sacred reserve, axe in hand and rifle on shoulder.

Without at all adverting to the legal obstacles, that stand in the way of the demanded transfer of the wild lands from the crown to the provincial legislature, I would draw your lordship's attention to the fact, that the system, which the demagogues would introduce into a British colony, does not exist even in the United States. In the American republic, my lord, the waste lands, excepting those in the states, that were original parties to the national compact, belong to the national government, and are placed under the control of the national legislature. I admit, my lord, that the new states make a grievance of that arrangement; but I beg your lordship to observe, that the old states refuse to surrender the broad lands, purchased in the revolutionary war and subsequently by their treasure and their blood. Will the British government make a similar stand against the French demagogues, and point to the Plains of Abraham? But the cases, my lord, are not parallel. To make them so, the public lands of the Union should be claimed not by the new states but by the vanquished proprietors, the King of England and the red lords of the primeval forest.

But, my lord, even if the system, for which the demagogues clamour, did exist in the United States, it would not necessarily be proved to be proper for Lower Canada, for if republican institutions were, as a matter of course, to be taken as a model without reference to their theoretical accuracy or to their practical results, there would be little either of room or of necessity for political discussion and political action. But, my lord, in the special instance supposed, the cases could easily be shewn to be by no means analogical. In every state or almost every state of the Union, in every country, in short, where the population is homogeneous, political parties fluctuate and mingle to such a degree, as alternately to meet defeat and victory, and thus bear the one with hope and use the other with prudence. Hence unequal laws are almost unknown, not merely because the majority for the time being has a selfish motive for moderation but because it cannot draw any well defined boundary between itself and the existing minority. In Lower Canada, my lord, the case is alarmingly different. A man's accent decides his politics; and the majority is so firmly knit together and numerically so independent of the minority, that the former, even if the latter in a body were to join it and apparently extinguish all political differences, would be just as much a domineering and exclusive faction as it is. To such a faction, my lord, could the waste lands of the crown be entrusted?

The demagogues, my lord, claim the control of these lands not merely on abstract principle, but on the ground of abuses in the existing mode of management. That such abuses exist, I am not prepared to deny; but they may be remedied. That the waste lands have yielded but little revenue, I admit; but they have been as productive of revenue as the public lands of the American states.

As much misconception exists on the productiveness of these public lands, permit me to call your lordship's attention to the following extract from a recently published pamphlet.

"On 30th September, 1831, the public lands thus stood in the ledger of the United States. They had cost \$48,077,661 40 cents, and had yielded \$37,273,713 21 cents, leaving a clear loss of \$10,803,838 9 cents. I now call to consider the proceeds of the public lands, not of the whole union, but of the separate states, as I find them stated in the American almanac for 1833.

State.	Proceeds of Lands.		Total Revenue.	
	Dollars.	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.
Maine, - - -	2452	16	256401	78
Massachusetts,	17930	81	1032062	71
New York, - -	72047	80	1740631	16
Pennsylvania,	103329	18	2033978	57
Total, - -	195809	95	6062994	22

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant.

CAMILLUS.

No. XVIII.

MONTREAL, 20th October, 1835.

My Lord,

I shall now attempt to point out the consequences, that must result from the French faction's possession of executive or judicial power.

It is, my lord, a fundamental maxim of the British constitution, that the legislature, the executive and the judiciary should be so far independent of each other, as that not one of the three should ei-

that control the others or be controlled by them. Such, in fact, must be the fundamental maxim of the constitution of every free state, for the concentration of all the powers of the state in the hands of an individual or of a party is the very essence of despotism. But, my lord, though the poverty of language compels me to apply the same term to the tyranny of an individual and to that of a party, yet the despotism of one man is far less terrible than the despotism of a multitude. An individual may be actuated by fear or pity or compunction; party, as, according to the proverb, it has neither a body to be kicked nor a soul to be damned, is never known to temper its selfishness by any better feeling. *Defendit numerus, junctaque umbone phalanges.* A party, my lord, will take every thing and give nothing but—promises meant to be broken. It will bless its open or secret enemies at the hazard of doing evil to those that love it. It will celebrate the accession of one deserter from the enemy's camp, not by the slaughter of a fattened calf but by the sacrifice of ninety and nine able and zealous supporters. The despotism of a party, my lord, will obviously be more terrible in proportion as that party is well defined and permanently united; and there can hardly be imagined a party better defined or more permanently united than the French faction of Lower Canada. On these grounds, my lord, I maintain, that the surrender of any portion of executive or judicial power to that faction is entirely inconsistent with the principles of constitutional freedom and utterly subversive of the rights of the English inhabitants of the province. Permit me, my lord, to make a single instance the subject of my observations. Your lordship has, doubtless, heard of the riots of 21st May, and of the assembly's infamously dishonest and slanderous persecution of the magistrates, the military and the judges. What, my lord, would have been the fate



of the victims of the Assembly's slander, had Papinæus been the law officers of the crown and LaFontaines controlled the judicial bench? The victims would have been condemned to death as murderers, and could have been saved only by the royal mercy or, if that had been intercepted by a conciliatory cabinet, by the desperate spirit of English outlaws. Similar occasions may occur again; and your lordship may, by bartering offices and emoluments for the sake of a civil list, be instrumental in perpetrating the most appalling enormities under the sacred names of law and justice. An insignificant member of the faction has said that 'Camillus' should be prosecuted for sedition and treason and all that kind of thing. What chance, my lord, would 'Camillus' have of a fair trial, if arraigned by a French attorney-general before French judges and French jurors?

Your lordship has heard of Lynch law. According to that law, my lord, the same individuals are law-makers, witnesses, jurors, judges and executioners. According to your lordship's system of conciliation, also, the same individuals would virtually be law-makers, witnesses, jurors, judges and executioners. Your lordship's system, therefore, will be doubly conciliatory. It will, of course, conciliate the French faction by gratifying at once its avarice, its ambition and its revenge; and it will, most probably, tickle the vanity of our American neighbours by adopting one of their practical deductions from 'the elective principle'.

In this age of innovation, my lord, it may be useless to recommend the preference of that system, which has been recently superseded in the United States by Judge Lynch's code. That system, my lord, went perhaps too far in attempting to establish and maintain the mutual independence of the judiciary, the legislature and the executive; but it certainly did not form a precedent for your

lordship's conciliatory scheme of concentrating the judicial, the executive and the legislative powers of the province in the hands of the French faction.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

No. XIX.

MONTREAL, 21st October, 1835.

MY LORD,

It was on the 21st day of October, 1805, that Horatio Nelson, the pride of Britain and the dread of Gaul, breathed his own patriotic and indomitable spirit into the humblest seaman in his fleet by the electric exhortation, 'England expects every man to do his duty'. Why not, my lord? Could an English eye in vain see the proud legend streaming from England's noblest emblem, a living ship of war, over England's ancient throne, the broad breast of the ocean, before England's hereditary enemies, the combined forces of France and Spain? What, my lord, was the duty, that England expected every man to do? Let the event answer. The combined fleets were swept from the ocean; the naval power of France and Spain was annihilated; and Horatio Nelson, having thus fulfilled his destiny and left no more fleets to be destroyed, met the envied death of a warrior in the full blaze of what must have been his last and was certainly his most glorious triumph.

A lapse of twenty or thirty years, my lord, works many changes. The narrow spirit of patriotism has given place to the diffusive principle of philanthropy. England still expects every son to do his

duty; but—oh the march of liberal principles!—she no longer expects her sons to do that duty to herself—she has taken her enemies under her protection—she instructs her children to fight the battles of republican robbers and murderers in Spain. In the harbour of Navarino, she tarnished her honour, squandered her treasure and shed her blood to make Turkey a Russian province and to wipe off the disgrace of uninterrupted defeat from the Gallic navy. How narrowly, my lord, did the truly national day of Trafalgar escape the pollution of anti-national Navarino. There is, my lord, a fate in days. Cromwell had his lucky third of September; Protestant England has her twice honoured fifth of November; Republican America has the almost miraculous coincidences of the fourth of July; and every true patriot must rejoice, that fate, by an anticipation of twenty-four hours, reserved the twenty-first of October for some nobler counterpart than the conciliatory piracy of Navarino.

A true Englishman's motto, my lord, is 'Trafalgar'; if there be a secret compromise, your lordship's is 'Navarino'. A true Englishman's day, my lord, is the twenty-first of October; if there be a secret compromise, your lordship's is the twentieth. There must, my lord, be some error in the reasoning or in the premises. May I flatter myself, that there is an error in the premises, that your lordship has not entered into a secret compromise with the avowed enemies of English interests, English power and English honour?

Does your lordship doubt, that the French demagogues are so? I solemnly adjure your lordship to answer the question not to me but to your own conscience. Be not deceived, my lord, by the jesuitical attempt of the mendacious hireling of the Vindicator to convince your lordship—for it is to your lordship's presumed ignorance of local matters

that this falsehood is specially addressed—of the perfect novelty of the absurdly exclusive doctrine of French nationality. The mendacious hireling refers the origin of that doctrine to 'the commencement of the month of September', just as if your lordship's French organ and the *Minerve* and the *Echo du Pays* had never before your lordship's arrival held up Britons, as such, to the suspicion and the hatred and the indignation of the illiterate habitants, as if the hymns of Napoleon's triumphs had never made Austerlitz and Jena and Wagram familiar to the recollection and dear to the pride of many a one of 'His Majesty's Canadian subjects', as if the appearance of a French squadron in the waters of Quebec, during the revolutionary war, had not been alone wanting to inflame the disaffected neutrality of the Canadians into rebellious violence.

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XX.

MONTREAL, 22d October, 1835.

MY LORD,

Permit me now to draw your lordship's attention to a more minute analysis of the jesuitical article of the *Vindicator*.

The miserable hireling confesses, that his liberal disquisition was extorted by the *Minerve's* 'direct mention' of the *Vindicator*. May not one, therefore, justifiably suspect a collusive understanding between the *Vindicator* and the *Minerve*, founded

on a desire of continuing to blind the English readers of the former journal to the exclusive nationality of the French faction, as advocated in the latter print.

The miserable hireling attempts to prove that the exclusive doctrine is peculiar to the editor of the *Minerve*, who is said to be a native Frenchman.

I shall give your lordship a few examples, somewhat older than 'the commencement of the month of September'. The first example is extracted from the *Minerve* of the 16th February, 1832. *Ab uno disce omnes.*

" Il existe ici deux partis entièrement opposés d'intérêts et de mœurs, les Canadiens et les Anglais. Ces premiers nés français, en ont les habitudes et le caractère, et ont hérité de leurs pères de la haine pour les Anglais qui à leur tour voyant en eux des fils de la France, les détestent. Ces deux partis ne pourront jamais se réunir, et ne resteront pas toujours tranquilles; c'est un mauvais amalgame d'intérêts, de mœurs, de langue et de religion, qui tôt ou tard produira une collision. On croit assez à la possibilité d'une révolution, mais on la croit éloignée, moi je pense qu'elle ne tardera pas. Qu'on médite bien ces paroles d'un grand écrivain, et l'on ne traitera plus de chimères une *révolution* et une séparation de la mère patrie. Le plus grand malheur pour l'homme politique, dit-il, c'est d'obéir à une puissance étrangère, aucune humiliation, aucun tourment de cœur ne peut être comparé à celui-là—Je le répète une *separation immédiate d'avec la mère-patrie* c'est le seul moyen de conserver notre nationalité."

Permit me to select another example from the writings of a monster, whom the blessed principle of conciliation made a legislative councillor. Your lordship has seen the monster. His name is De-bartsch.

"Naguère on a versé le sang Canadien, et nos ennemies se réjouiraient de voir le dernier des Canadiens à son dernier soupir, et VOUDRAIENT DANS LEUR DELIRE BARBARE NE FAIRE DE TOUS LES CANADIENS QU'UNE SEULE TETE, POUR AVOIR LE PLAISIR FEROCÉ DE L'ABATTRE D'UN SEUL COUP. Mais il faut jeter le voile sur ces sujets d'horreur et nous opposer sans relâche à l'ambition de ces monstres avides de place et d'honneur et qui tous en maltraitant les Canadiens ne vivent que de leurs sueurs et de leurs travaux. Oui, nous avons à nous plaindre d'une infinité de maux dont on veut nous accabler. Vous connaissez les tentatives des Bureaucrates qui tentent de s'emparer de vos terres et de vos biens. Témoin cet agiotage injuste, et des efforts de cette société fameuse que la Mère-Patrie vient d'autoriser à l'achat de vos terres. CETTE SOCIÉTÉ COMPOSÉE DE PROPRIÉTAIRES AVIDES, ET AVARES, MÉDITE LA RUINE DES CANADIENS EN VOULANT LES CHASSER DU SOL QUI LES A VUS NAITRE. Quoi, chers compatriotes souffrirez-vous que vos terres qui viennent de vos pères; que vous avez cultivées avec tant de soin, et que votre courage vous a fait arroser si souvent de vos sueurs, souffrirez-vous, dis je qu'elles passent entre des mains étrangères? et que vos enfans, objets de votre tendresse, aillent honteusement mendier dans un pays lointain, du pain que vous leur promettiez de manger dans le leur?"

In justice to the bloodthirsty slanderer, I must say, that, inveterate babbler as he is, he had the good taste to absent himself during the session, that followed, from the legislative council. Time, however, extinguishes shame, as well as sorrow; and the man, accordingly, recently had the effrontery to

present himself to the King's representative at the Canteau of St. Louis.

The miserable hireling quotes a portion of Mr. Papineau's 'opening speech' at the recent election for the west ward of Montreal, apparently in order to prove, that Mr. Papineau did not then entertain the absurdly exclusive tenet of French nationality. Mr. Papineau's remarks, even if sincere, are not very conclusive; but a slight consideration of the circumstances, under which they were uttered, and of Mr. Papineau's public character and previously expressed opinions, is sufficient to inspire doubts of their sincerity. The place was the hustings; the auditors were chiefly men of English blood; the speaker was a being, who had previously made a public boast of his own jesuitical hypocrisy. In one word, Mr. Papineau found it convenient to cover his Minerve-face with a Vindicator-mask.

But, my lord, the basest part of the miserable hireling's dishonesty has not yet been noticed. He will not permit his exclusive readers to know the full enormity of the faction's hatred of the British name. No, my lord; he talks only of 'aliens', and forgets to add, that, according to the standing rule of the Minerve, every 'Briton' is an 'alien'. The hired tool's version is, in fact, falsified by his own admission, that the editor of the Minerve is 'himself an alien', for nothing could well be more improbable than that any public writer should wickedly and systematically attack himself.

I have, my lord, quoted the extracts, as common fairness required, in the original French; but if this letter does seem to have been written *Causidici more bilinguis*, I beg to offer as an apology, that I did not know, whether a French or an English uniformity would be more acceptable in the viceregal halls. Should your lordship make the French the court-language of Lower Canada, your English subjects may, perhaps, strive to become French-

me  
ma  
ow  
mo  
I  
a g  
reu  
prio  
Roy

My  
mon  
lord  
the  
forth  
obje  
the  
thes  
der.  
I  
the s  
A  
verte  
of th  
nego  
tion,  
A cor

men; but they are likely, my lord, to pick up, if I may refer to Condorcet's satirical analysis of his own countrymen, more of the tiger than of the monkey.

I shall to-morrow close this series of letters with a general recapitulation of my somewhat desultory remarks, reserving the discussion of 'the elective principle' for another series to be addressed to the Royal Commissioners.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XXI.

MONTREAL, 23d October, 1835.

MY LORD,

My first eight letters attempted to demonstrate the injustice and the impolicy of your lordship's suspected compromise with the leaders of the French faction; the twelve others were drawn forth by a radical journal's factious and illiterate objection to the epithet 'Anti-Gallic' as applied to the letters of 'Camillus'. I shall recapitulate these two sections of the series in their natural order.

I presumed, my lord, to impeach the justice of the secret compromise on several grounds.

Any compact with a part of a legislature perverts, so far as it goes, the constitutional privileges of the remaining part; so that, if your instruments negotiated even with the whole of the French faction, your lordship stood in the unavoidable light of a conspirator against the independence of the mi-



ority of the assembly, and of the majority of the legislative council. This conclusion, my lord, inevitably springs from my premises; but it is so utterly inconsistent with the character of an English nobleman, as to make any man almost believe, that my premises are false.

But the special nature of the secret compromise is still more repugnant to justice, and renders your lordship's position still more unenviable. The minority of the assembly and the majority of the legislative council are chiefly composed of men of English blood, and are compelled by the exclusive nationality of the French faction to consider themselves as the sole representatives of the English inhabitants. Keep this in view, my lord, and reflect that the revenue, which your lordship and the French faction are said to have divided between the assembly and the provincial government, is chiefly paid by the English constituents of the disfranchised portions of the legislature. Is not the secret compromise, therefore, inconsistent with the assumed principles of all liberals, whether French or English or Anglo-Gallic, that those, who pay the public revenue, should control the public expenditure? Thus, my lord, the strongest argument of the enemy conveys the strongest condemnation of the secret compromise. How long does your lordship imagine, that freeborn Englishmen will patiently dig in the mines for the benefit of French taskmasters? Conciliation, my lord, is at least a new principle in policy, for it compels the conquerors to pay tribute to the conquered. If your lordship can pardon a bitter jest, I may compare the conquest of Canada to a donkey-race, in which the most ignoble animal carries off the prize. If your lordship can pardon another, I may consider a conciliatory government as giving vindictive damages against the heroic Wolfe, for having assaulted, with intent to murder, the hereditary haters

of the English name on the Plains of Abraham, and as entailing the original sin of the dead warrior with its result of vindictive damages on the successive generations of those, who may have the misfortune of being his countrymen. If your lordship can pardon another, I may say that every cabinet, that has ruled England since the conquest of Canada, has, like a conclave of quakers ashamed of a temporary display of pugnacity, attempted to bury in oblivion General Wolfe's ungentlemanly violence, by not having allowed any one regiment of the conquering army to emblazon 'Quebec' on its banners.

But, my lord, I am forestalling the discussion of the impolicy of the secret compromise. My arguments on this head were of two kinds—I warned your lordship, that the ultimate result of any compromise, that might place the English population under the hoofs of the French faction, would be the independence of British America, and that the immediate result of the suspected compromise would be a systematic attempt on the part of your lordship's countrymen in both provinces, to deprive the French assembly and the Frenchified government of Lower Canada, of the means of mutual corruption. I need not again detail the modes of carrying such an attempt into operation; but I must cursorily allude to the frivolous and vexatious objections of treacherous dastards. My proposals, my lord, were based on the presumed necessity of choosing between French domination and some strong measure or other, and were intended as mild substitutes for physical resistance; and the officious assailant of my positions should have shewn, not merely that my proposals were objectionable, but that they were more objectionable than either a Gallic yoke or a civil war. In answer to the mathematical calculations of the insurrec-

tionary republican. I subjoin a few editorial remarks from the *Upper Canada Herald*.

"A writer in the *Montreal Courier* questions the accuracy of the statements contained in the *Montreal Herald*, and copied into this paper, respecting the right of this province to more than one third of the duties levied at Quebec. The writer in the *Courier* says, that the Lower Province is entitled to more than two thirds of the duties, because she consumes by far the largest proportion of the imported articles on which the highest duties are paid, particularly "teas, coffee, high priced wines, brandy, &c." besides the rum, of which all admit that Lower Canada consumes the greatest part. Some other articles are mentioned, but they are of less moment. From these statements we entirely dissent. Indeed it is obvious that some of them are contradictory; for the fact that Lower Canada consumes large quantities of rum, gives of itself presumptive evidence that she does not use much wine or brandy, unless we mean to say that the Canadians are the greatest drunkards on the earth. And any person who is acquainted with the Canadians knows that they very seldom use either wine, brandy or tea. To speak of them as a tea drinking people argues great ignorance of their domestic habits and manners. We spent upwards of two years among the people of Lower Canada, and from our own observation and experience we can state that, with the exception of rum, and, perhaps of salt and tobacco, the people of this province consume in the proportion of three to one of all other imported articles, more than the Lower Canadians. If the statements of the writer in the *Courier* apply at all to any part of the population of the lower province, it is only to the better part of the inhabitants of Montreal and Quebec that they can apply. A man who has never been out of those cities may suppose that all the Canadians live as the best part of the citizens around him do; but let him visit the *habitans* who form the great bulk of the population, and he will meet with very little brandy, wine or tea throughout the entire province. No man who is acquainted with the respective habits and manners of the people in both provinces would think of denying that the consumption of all imported articles, except rum, is much greater in this province than in Lower Canada."

I now come, my lord, to the second section of the series, which, as I have already mentioned, was drawn forth by a factious and illiterate objection to the epithet 'Anti-Gallie', as applied to the letters of 'Camillus'.

gun  
of t  
Vr  
nat  
bes  
ard  
I  
bita  
on a  
Can  
obje  
I at  
Eng  
mit  
tion,  
they  
peace  
wheth  
Yo  
and e  
withi  
Circu  
letters  
pressin  
as a m  
ascerts  
of the  
my lon

Yo

Before I proceed to recapitulate any of my arguments, permit me to demonstrate the propriety of the epithet by the disinterested testimony of the *Vindicatour*, which has been driven by the exclusive nationality of the French faction, to range itself beside 'Camillus' under the 'Anti-Gallic' standard.

I assured your lordship, that the English inhabitants of Lower Canada desire only to be placed on a footing of political equality with their French Canadian brethren, and have in view merely such objects, as must be beneficial to the whole province. I attempted to convince your lordship, that the English inhabitants, so far from being able to submit to an increase of the power of the French faction, feel, that, even under existing circumstances, they have not the slightest reason to expect a peaceable redress of really oppressive grievances, whether personal or agricultural or commercial.

Your lordship remembers the strikingly brief and expressive epitaph on Sir Christopher Wren within St. Paul's Cathedral, which he had erected, *Circumspice, Look around.* I cannot close these letters more appropriately, than by solemnly impressing that motto on your lordship's heart, both as a maxim of cautious prudence and as a mode of ascertaining the comparative value to the province of the two races of the population. — **LOOK AROUND,** my lord.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

MONTREAL, 30th October, 1835.

MY LORD,

I am at length able to address your lordship in the language of compliment. Your lordship's speech is most impartially conciliatory, for it promises every thing to every body.

Before I enter on the methodical discussion of the successive paragraphs of the voluminous document, I shall give full vent to my admiration of your lordship's marvellous impartiality: and, if my change of tone is as gratifying to your lordship as to myself, I feel assured, that your lordship will pardon the length of this letter.

The twelfth paragraph promises to secure by law 'both the English and French inhabitants of this province against any disadvantages arising from an undue preference to either language.' Your lordship's impartiality is the more praiseworthy, inasmuch as 'the English inhabitants of this province' have never petitioned for so inestimable a boon, as the right of speaking and writing the language of Britain in a British colony. No, my lord, they have most unjustifiably taken the law into their own hands, and have presumed, as your lordship knows and feels, to speak and write their vernacular tongue. The promised boon, therefore, is, for all practical purposes, entirely a work of supererogation. But works of supererogation, my lord, are the order of the day. Hardly had the echo of your lordship's promise to pay Mr. Roebuck's salary now and for ever died away in the Council chamber, when the assembly agreed to 'A Bill for an agent in England'—a measure, which your lordship's unconstitutional liberality had rendered wholly unnecessary. The analogy will be pleasing in pro-

portion to your lordship's respect for that intelligent and respectable body.

But your lordship, perhaps, may have mentioned 'the English inhabitants' merely for the sake of symmetry or—from an ostentation of impartiality in treating the two races alike. Whether your motive was literary or political, I do not know; but I do know from the general tenor of the paragraph, that your lordship was knowingly offering a boon only to the French faction. The reciprocity, my lord, was all on one side. Such reciprocity may be natural to your lordship; but would not you have displayed more of the frank spirit of your native land, had you professed your willingness to sanction any legislative measure for perpetuating the most prominent badge of national distinctions, and for thus securing the perennial existence of national dissensions.

Your lordship's boon would be not a blessing but a curse even to the 'French inhabitants of this province'. They cannot always, my lord, maintain their numerical superiority; and, if they do not gradually adopt the language of their English brethren, they will virtually bear testimony against themselves, that they are the descendants of the French majority, that robbed and oppressed the English minority.—Their own lips will point them out as victims of the not very discriminating law of political retribution. Your lordship would display more both of true benevolence and of sound policy in assisting the 'French inhabitants of this province' to become Englishmen with all convenient speed.

I find the next instance of impartiality in the sixteenth paragraph—'To both branches of the legislature I am authorised to offer my warrants for the payment of their contingent expenses'. With what a degree of ingenious impartiality does your lordship link together the assembly and the legis-

lative council, as if the 'contingent expenses' of the one body stood on the very same footing as the 'contingent expenses' of the other. You did this, my lord, while you knew that the 'contingent expenses' of the assembly comprehended the salaries of Mr. Viger, Mr. Roebuck and the correspondents of the *Vindicator* for promoting exclusively the objects of the French faction beyond the limits of Lower Canada. But your lordship says that you are 'authorised' to put your hands into the public chest. 'Authorised', my lord! Who 'authorised' you? Does the public chest of Lower Canada belong to my lord Glenelg? If it does, would it not have become that liberal nobleman to have satisfied claims more equitable, more constitutional and more urgent than those of Messrs. Viger, Roebuck & Co., to have paid the faithful servants of the King and the Constitution rather than the treasonable enemies of both? If, again, the public chest of Lower Canada does not belong to lord Glenelg, I refer your lordship to the twenty-second paragraph of your own speech. Should your lordship carry your impartiality so far as to act on the advice, which you seem to have given to 'the late receiver general', Lower Canada would soon have a new governor in chief. The analogy, my lord, is of your own seeking. You rushed into the snare, with your eyes open, without any better justification than an appeal to your instructions. The letters of 'Camillus' and the address of the constitutional association of Quebec, however premature they seemed to your lordship, had at least the good effect of convincing you, that in obeying your instructions you would violate not merely the constitutional act but the fundamental principles of civil liberty. In regard to the letters I shall say nothing more; but the history of the address teems with reflections by no means honourable or gratifying to your lordship.

The constitutionalists of Quebec had submitted to your lordship certain resolutions on the subject of the contingencies, in one of which they declared

"That the claim which has recently been insisted upon by the house of assembly, and occasionally acted upon by the legislative council, to obtain, by separate addresses to the governor, advances of unappropriated money, under the plea of defraying contingent expenses, but in reality embracing the payment of salaries or allowances not legally established, and more particularly as regards the pretensions of the assembly for expenses, not incurred or to be incurred for the business of the sessions of that house, is altogether unfounded in law, unsupported by parliamentary usage, and subversive of the rights and liberties of the British subjects."

Your lordship returned the following answer :

"I receive this address with all the consideration which is due to the character of the wealthy, influential and enlightened gentlemen by whom it is brought before me, and to the value and usefulness in the colony of those whose wishes it purports to convey.

"But, as within twenty-four hours, my course upon the matter to which your petition refers, must be declared to the legislature, I cannot think that any good end could be obtained by anticipating the announcement. I will only state that I am furnished with precise instructions on the subject from his Majesty's government, whose motives, I beg you to be assured, are guided by the sole desire of advancing the happiness and welfare of all classes of his Majesty's Canadian subjects."

The first sentence has been characterised by the *Minerve* as 'blarney', because your lordship paid some well merited compliments to your petitioners. I also, my lord, must adopt the elegant criticism of the *Minerve*, because your avowed determination to follow your 'precise instructions on the subject' rendered it impossible for you to 'receive this address' with any 'consideration' at all. I am a plain man, my lord, and I unhesitatingly tell you, that you could not mean what you did say. But I am forgetting my complimentary strain : *Naturam expellit furca, tamen usque recurrit.*

The second sentence referred your petitioners to your voluminous speech for your opinion on 'the matter to which your petition refers'. So far from



finding any opinion on 'the matter', your petitioners find some resemblance of 'the matter' contemptuously slurred over in the briefest of all the thirty-four paragraphs.

That portion of the third sentence, which alludes to the 'motives' of 'his Majesty's Government', richly merits the elegant criticism of the *Minerve*, for nothing can be more ridiculous, than to attempt to convince 'enlightened gentlemen' that the unconstitutional seizure of the public revenue for revolutionary purposes could advance 'the happiness and welfare of all classes of his Majesty's subjects'. Your lordship and 'his Majesty's government' seem to give 'his Majesty's Canadian subjects' credit for an inexhaustible fund of good-nature and contentment.

Your sixteenth paragraph, my lord, not only surrenders the contingencies but, by doing so without note or comment, unequivocally concedes to the assembly the right of seizing as much of the public money, as its uncontrolled wisdom may hereafter deem necessary for any purpose whatever, provided it employs the mysterious screen of 'contingent expenses'. Your lordship is aware, that the temporary act for paying to each member of the assembly two dollars a day, during the session, has recently expired; and your lordship must also be aware, that the assembly, previously to the passing of that act, resolved to include the pay of its members among the 'contingent expenses'. The same thing, my lord, may happen again; and 'the English inhabitants of this province' will have great reason to be thankful, if they are not taxed for a daily pay of two pounds instead of two dollars. Permit me to draw your lordship's attention to a resolution, passed by the legislative council in 1831.

"Resolved—That the application by any person or persons, of any sum of public money whatever, to any

purpose whatever, other than the payment of the ordinary contingent expenses of one or other of the houses of provincial parliament, without the consent of the legislative council, distinctly expressed in writing, by bill or otherwise, would be a contempt of the privileges of the house, subversive of the constitution of this province and a manifest violation of the imperial statute of the 31st Geo. III. cap. 31."

So far from having obtained or asked 'the consent of the legislative council', your lordship did not even condescend to apprise that body of the surrender of the contingencies. Your sixteenth paragraph was addressed only to 'Gentlemen of the House of Assembly'.

Does your lordship doubt, that the legislative council will follow up its own resolution by impeaching your lordship of having subverted 'the constitution of this province', and having violated 'the Imperial Statute of the 31st Geo. III. c. 31'? Your lordship, however, does not seem to have any great regard for the legislative council. In your lordship's fourth paragraph, you enumerate as 'the objects at which I aim', 'the good will of the Canadians of all ranks and classes; the confidence of the representatives of the people, the respect of all branches and members of the government'. Here I find special mention of 'the representatives of the people'; I do not find special mention of the legislative council. In this instance, at least, your lordship seems to have forgotten your impartiality.

The last instance of conciliatory impartiality, which I shall notice, is to be found in a comparison of the twenty-sixth paragraph and the twenty-ninth. In the latter you assure 'the Canadians of French origin' that the feudal system is not to be disturbed; in the former your lordship says that that system 'will also form a subject for the review of the commissioners'. These apparently contradictory declarations, my lord, may be easily reconciled on the very reasonable supposition, that 'the review of the commissioners' will not lead to any

practical result. Thus, my lord, have I at last obtained the true key of the liberal intentions of his Majesty's government. The executive government deems itself competent to grant many of the demands of the French faction, and will accordingly grant them even at the expense of robbing the provincial treasury. Legislative action, on the contrary, being necessary for the removal of the most crying grievances of the constitutionalists, the executive government maintains the semblance of impartiality by promising to inquire, to review, to report and so on through all the synonyms of the infinitive to *hoodwink*. How can 'the review of the Commissioners', my lord, lead to any practical result? Does your lordship imagine, that the provincial legislature will establish register offices or abolish the feudal system? No. Does your lordship, then, imagine, that a cabinet, which will not relieve itself by proposing the repeal of the conciliatory act of William the Fourth, will relieve 'the English inhabitants of this province' by the far bolder step of recommending to the imperial parliament an interference in the internal legislation of this colony? I must pause for a day; and

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLE.

## No. XXIII.

MONTREAL, 31st October, 1835.

MY LORD,

I must again throw together a few general observations on your lordship's speech, before I enter on the special discussion of the separate paragraphs.

In my letter of yesterday's date, I strove to give your lordship credit for the most impartial spirit of conciliation; and I am now somewhat disappointed to find in a journal, which most generally espouses your lordship's cause, a most serious charge of partiality against your lordship's speech.

"But to what party does his excellency's speech concede; the most of what was demanded? Some foolishly imagine to the revolutionists. We say, no; but to the constitutional reformers. The 'contingencies' is a boon which is involved in considerable mystery, and which we shall not, therefore, take into our present calculation.—*Morning Courier*.

The acute and perspicuous writer prefers against your lordship the somewhat original charge of partiality to "the Constitutional Reformers"—Against such charge be it my task to defend your lordship.

In your lordship's justification, therefore, I am able to state, that the only boon, which your lordship's speech can be said actually to 'concede', has been conferred not on 'the constitutional reformers' but on 'the revolutionists'. So far, my lord, my refutation of the *Morning Courier's* imputation of partiality against your lordship is triumphantly unanswerable. If my refutation of one charge should subject your lordship to the graver imputation of partiality to 'the revolutionists', your lordship will be pleased to reflect, that an honest advocate, however zealous, must take facts, as he finds them.—I may, farther, add, that I have acted on the homœopathic principle of the German doctors.

who remove any disease by engendering it, on the homœopathic principle of modern liberals, who remedy the evils of one concession by the evils of another.

Having thus discussed the question of your lordship's surrender of the 'mysterious' boon of the contingencies, I now proceed to demonstrate, that the *Courier's* charge of partiality to 'the constitutional reformers' in regard to the potential concessions of the speech is altogether groundless. Before I enter fully into details, permit me, my lord, to fortify my position by the following observations of the *Quebec Mercury*.

"Nevertheless, on a second and more attentive perusal of that document, than we were enabled to give it on the day of our last publication, that on which it was delivered, we still hold it to be one of 'concession on almost all the material points which have been demanded by the popular party'—and we will now add, to an extent that ought to satisfy all reasonable men, and far beyond, we believe, what even the most sanguine of that party expected."

The editor of the *Mercury*, my lord, seems also to act on the homœopathic principle of removing one charge by another; but then, my lord, he, as well as 'Camillus', must take facts, as he finds them.

Your lordship's first paragraph alludes to the various remedies of the various grievances in the following words:—

"There are some cases in which the executive power of the governor will of itself be sufficient to apply a remedy; in others, though he cannot act by himself, yet, with the help of one or both branches of the provincial legislature, he may effectually accomplish what is required. There are others in which the laws and institutions of the United Kingdom make it impossible for us, without the enactments or sanction of the authorities in England, to effect what is asked; so that if we were to act, we should be acting unlawfully, if we were to make laws, they would be binding on no one."

The 'cases', which the 'executive power of the governor will of itself be sufficient to remedy', may

be reduced to two, the 'mysterious' question of the contingencies and the disposal of offices of honour or emolument.

The manner, in which your lordship has already disposed of the first of these 'cases', as I have already shewn, does not at all tend to support the *Courier's* charge of partiality to 'the constitutional reformers', unless I am to believe with your lordship, that the unconstitutional seizure of the public funds for revolutionary purposes promotes 'the happiness and welfare of all classes of his Majesty's Canadian subjects'. But, if I did believe this, I should still find in your lordship's surrender of the contingencies an evidence of absolute impartiality.

In regard to the second of the two 'cases', I am able to make your lordship your own interpreter: Your fifth paragraph contains the following intimation of the principles, on which 'the executive power of the governor' is to fill 'public stations'.

"Fitness for the trust is the criterion to which mainly, if not entirely, I am to look, and do not hesitate to avow the opinion, that, *in every country, to be acceptable to the great body of the people is one of the most essential elements of fitness for public stations.*"

Do the words, which I have printed in italics, justify the *Courier's* charge? No, my lord; they display a partiality not to 'the constitutional reformers' but to 'the revolutionists'. Here, again, I must apologise for the homœopathic nature of my defence, on the ground, that I must take facts, as I find them. By 'the great body of the people' your lordship, of course, means the French Canadians; so that henceforward the provincial patronage of the crown is virtually to be vested in the French demagogues, as the organs of 'the great body of the people'. Who can hesitate to acquit your lordship of partiality to 'the constitutional reformers'? Permit me to dissect your lordship's language with critical minuteness. Any quality,

my lord, is said to be 'essential' to any substance, when without it that substance cannot exist. The precise meaning of 'most essential' I do not understand; but the adverb, if it adds nothing to the adjective, cannot take any thing from it. Your lordship, therefore, clearly declares, that the favour of 'the great body of the people', or, in other words, the favour of the French demagogues is an indispensable requisite in every candidate for any public station of honour or emolument. Hereafter, therefore, your lordship is, by your own declaration, bound to place 'the revolutionists', and 'the revolutionists' only, in executive offices, on the judicial bench and in the legislative council. In one of my latest letters, I pointed out to your lordship, that any addition to the judicial or the executive or the legislative power of the French faction would tend to vest a concentrated despotism in that revolutionary body. Little did I imagine, little did the French demagogues themselves expect, that your lordship would so soon enunciate a principle, which not only tends to produce that result, but does actually produce it. Your lordship has, by 'the executive power of the governor', introduced 'the elective principle' not merely into the legislative council but into all the departments of the judiciary and the executive. In regard to the judiciary and the executive, the French demagogues themselves, my lord, never demanded more than a division of judicial and executive offices, proportioned to the respective numbers of the two races. Your lordship, however, has most liberally established the democratic principle, that the majority is every thing and the minority nothing, that 'the great body of the people' is omnipotent and the small body of the people powerless. May I anticipate from your lordship's patronage of 'the elective principle', that the inquiry into the 'constitution' of the legislative council, into which, accord-

in  
sic  
in  
cil  
ex  
is  
lish  
enj  
law  
but  
but  
hea  
' B  
ship  
I  
' cas  
of o  
I an  
you  
bran  
tion  
lord  
bly  
that  
the  
at th  
excl  
bly',  
asser  
ry d  
now  
'case  
the  
The  
who  
the c  
cessio  
grant  
const

ing to the twenty-seventh paragraph, 'the commissioners are not precluded from entering', is to end in the warm recommendation of an elective council? Hereafter, my lord, no Englishman, with the exception of two renegades in a certain assembly, is to hold office in an English colony. The English are still to pay taxes; but the French are to enjoy them. The English are to be permitted by law to speak and write their vernacular language; but that vernacular language is to make them tributaries and outlaws. Your lordship may have heard, that Pope, in his prologue to Cato, softened 'Britons arise' into 'Britons attend'. Your lordship compels me to prefer the original reading.

I now come, my lord, to the second class of 'cases', in which your lordship requires 'the help of one or both branches of the provincial legislature.' I am utterly at a loss to discover any 'case', which your lordship can remedy 'with the help of one' branch of the provincial legislature, with the exception of the 'case' of the contingencies, which your lordship did remedy 'with the help' of the assembly alone. Your lordship surely cannot mean, that, in the settlement of the financial difficulties, the legislative council is to have no voice; and yet, at the close of the nineteenth paragraph, addressed exclusively to 'gentlemen of the house of assembly', your lordship does seem to consider 'your assent' as alone sufficient in regard to the temporary disposal of the hereditary revenue. But let me now enumerate the 'cases' of the second class. These 'cases' may also be reduced to two. The surrender of the hereditary revenue and the granting of a civil list. The surrender of the hereditary revenue to those, who have already so grossly abused their control of the crown duties, can hardly be considered as a concession to 'the constitutional reformers'; and the granting of a civil list is not a boon either to 'the constitutional reformers' or to 'the revolutionists'.



unless in so far as members of either of these parties may hold offices of emolument under the provincial government. If 'the constitutional reformers' have, what I do not admit that they have, a majority of offices at present, your lordship's respect for 'the great body of the people' will turn the opposite scale in favour of 'the revolutionists'. Thus far, my lord. I have been able triumphantly to acquit you of the *Morning Courier's* charge of 'partiality to the constitutional reformers'; and I doubt not, that my review of the third class of 'cases' will equally tend to establish your lordship's entire innocence—at least of that imputation.

I come, therefore, to the 'cases' of the third class, which require 'the enactments or sanction of the authorities in England'. These are the 'cases' on which the commissioners are to report; and they comprehend, as I learn from the twenty-sixth paragraph and the thirty-second, all the demands of 'the constitutional reformers'. But as the twenty-seventh paragraph brings also the constitution of the legislative council within the review of the commissioners, such 'constitutional reformers', as consider inquiry as concession, are in consistency bound to believe that an elective council is conceded to 'the revolutionists' as well as that register offices and the abolition of the feudal tenure, are conceded to 'constitutional reformers'. But the argument may be stated much more strongly against the *Morning Courier's* imputation. The twenty-ninth paragraph, by promising the perpetuity of the feudal system, shews that the inquiry 'respecting the tenures of land and the registry of titles', will, as I yesterday mentioned, not lead to any practical result. The results, on the contrary, of the inquiry into the constitution of the legislative council must be favourable to 'the revolutionists' on the ground of their being 'acceptable to the great body of the people'. Will your lordship per-

My

spee  
" p  
and  
pressT  
close  
" T  
may

mit me to repeat my conviction, that the promised inquiry into the feudal system, and the other real grievances of the constitutionalists will end in smoke?

Have I not triumphantly refuted the *Courier's* charge against your lordship? Has not my general review of your lordship's speech satisfactorily proved the truth of my oft repeated assertion, that the main object of all the successive cabinets of England has been to relieve the provincial executive from financial embarrassments by any piece of temporary patchwork? If, my lord, they had done it without any sacrifice of principle, they might still have been accused of weakness; but by a sacrifice of principle they have added dishonesty to weakness, and have, without even the plea of necessity, acted on the damnable maxim of doing evil that good may come.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XXIV.

MONTREAL, 2d November, 1835.

MY LORD,

The first paragraph of your lordship's speech opens with the following sentence:—

"It is in no ordinary circumstances, that I meet you; and consequences of vast importance depend on the impression you may receive from my words."

The last paragraph of your lordship's speech closes with the following sentence:—

"There are two paths open to you; by the one you may advance to the enjoyment of all the advantages

which lie in prospect before you ; by the other, I will not say more than that you will stop short of these and will engage yourselves and those who have no other object than your prosperity, in darker and more difficult courses."

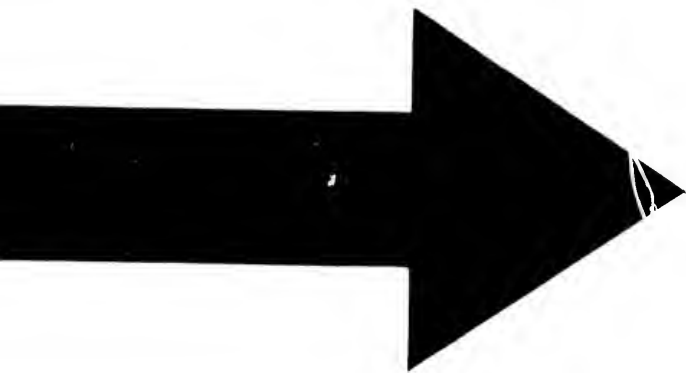
The alpha and the omega of your lordship's speech are very counterparts of each other ; and, if there be a difference between them, it is merely that the omega is more particularly worthy of the elegant criticism of the *Minerve*. They are both founded on two fatal misapprehensions, a dread of a French insurrection and a hope of conciliating the contending parties.

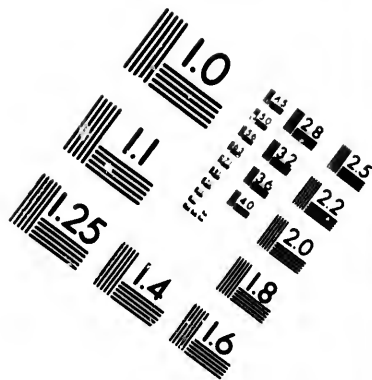
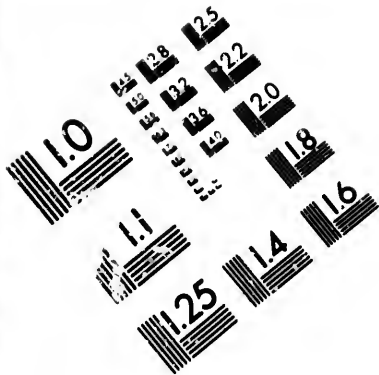
Your lordship must have derived your dread of a French insurrection, not from your own powers of observation, but from your 'precise instructions'. Your lordship, in fact, had been told by the *Canadien*, a common organ of your lordship and the assembly, that 'the great body of the people' entertained no opinions, knew no abuses, felt no oppression ; but then, my lord, you were in duty bound to obey your 'precise instructions' in defiance of any and every practical reason to the contrary. You had found, that every individual, acquainted with the character and temper of the Canadian habitans, reckoned a French insurrection not only improbable but morally impossible ; but then, my lord, you were in duty bound to obey your 'precise instructions' in defiance of any and every practical reason to the contrary. You had perceived, that every Englishman wasted on the absurd supposition no other feeling than that of contemptuous scorn ; but then, my lord, you were in duty bound to obey your 'precise instructions' in defiance of any and every practical reason to the contrary.

I must now offer a few remarks on your lordship's hope of conciliating the contending parties. Whatever I may think of the reasonableness of

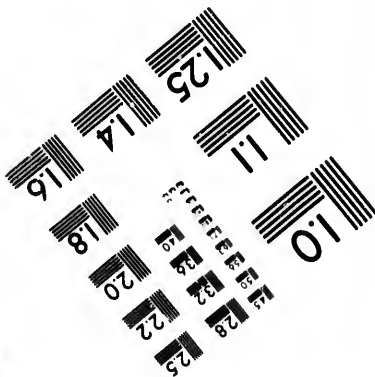
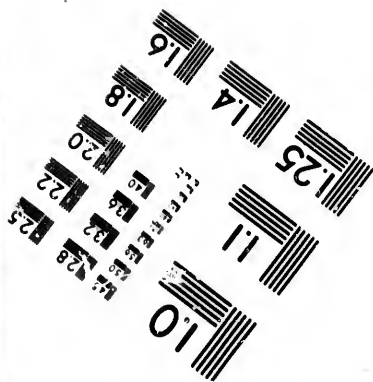
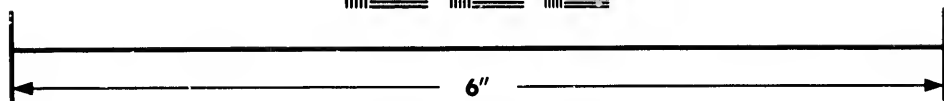
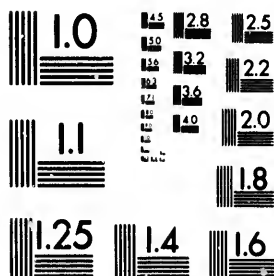
such a hope, I rejoice, that an imperial cabinet has at last discovered, that 'Lower Canada is divided by two parties', comprising not the government and the assembly but 'the great body of the people' and the little body of the people. Yes, my lord, this discovery is equally new and important. It is new, for Sir Robert Peel, when prime minister, spoke as if Lower Canada contained only the British government and the French faction. It is important, for it cannot fail to have weight with the slaves of public expediency and political cowardice. May I presume to hope, that your lordship and his Majesty's ministers will strive to remember a discovery, which, if ever forgotten in Downing-street, will be recalled to the most treacherous memory in a Transatlantic voice of thunder. But this is a digression. Your lordship's hope of conciliating the 'two parties' I must ascribe to your comparative ignorance of the real feelings and real objects of the respective races. Were any individual, who had long resided in the province, to express a similar hope, he would be generally considered either as insane or as dishonest; and I, therefore, feel confident, that your lordship will see the value of your amiable hope before the close of the impending winter. If your lordship has any relish for a comparatively easy task, try to effect a permanent mixture of oil and water, rather than to produce a social union of two races of different languages. Such a union, my lord, is impossible; and, that it may always be so, your lordship proposes to make both languages 'flourish in immortal youth' under the nursing hand of a conciliatory law. The contradictory character of your lordship's views does not surprise me. It is the natural fruit of the conciliatory system of promising every thing to every body; and the present instance is quite in keeping with your conflicting declarations, that the feudal system may be abolished for the gratification







**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



**Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation**

25 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580  
(716) 672-4503

12  
14  
16  
18  
20  
22  
25

10  
12  
14  
16  
18  
20



of the little body of the people but that it *shall* be retained for the benefit of the great body of the people'. The only mode, in which your lordship can conciliate the two races, is to assimilate the one of them to the other. In my next letter I shall offer a few remarks on the subject of assimilation, and shall also endeavour to shew from reason and experience, that no other mode will ever be effectual.

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,  
Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,  
CAMILLUS.

---

No. XXV.

MONTREAL, 3d November, 1835.

MY LORD,

Since I yesterday had the honour of addressing your lordship on the discrepancy between your hope of conciliating the 'two parties' and your design of perpetuating the French language, I have been credibly informed, that the Assembly will forthwith pass a bill to declare the French language the dominant language of this province. It would hardly be prudent strictly to interpret the very words even of an authentic rumour; but such a measure, as the most strict interpretation of 'dominant' could render the proposed bill, would be quite in keeping with the general character of the French demagogues and would not go far beyond the gracious views of your lordship's twelfth paragraph. The difference, in truth, between the assembly's bill and your lordship's views would be rather apparent than real, for, as every public servant must hereafter be 'acceptable to the great body of

the people', all 'official acts' will very soon emanate from 'the French inhabitants of this province' and will, of course, be written in the French language. An apparently equal law, therefore, would, 'by the executive power of the governor', become as unequal as possible and render the French-Canadian *patois* the 'dominant' language of the province. Permit me, my lord, to predict the practical working of the system. As it is the opinion both of your lordship, and of the French demagogues, that 'the great body' is every thing and that the small body is nothing, the language of the majority, whether in the assembly or in the legislative council or in the executive council or on the judicial bench, will be the language of all 'official acts'. Thus, my lord, would the French language already be the 'official' language of the assembly; while, under your lordship's dispensation of your official patronage, it would speedily gain a similar footing in both councils and on the bench. But one fact, my lord, is more powerful than ten arguments; and it is, my lord, a fact, that the French demagogues, long before they had been emboldened to adopt anti-national courses by the anti-national concessions of conciliatory cabinets, obstinately struggled for the recognition of their own *patois* as the enacting language, or, in other words, as the language of legislation. That attempt, my lord, even exceeded in audacity the results, which the preceding observations anticipated from the rumoured measure, inasmuch as, if successful it would have made the legislative councillors and the governor so many French lawgivers. That attempt, my lord, neither led nor professed to lead to the removal of any real grievance of the French population. It sprang, as almost every measure of the French faction has sprung, from the discontented ambition of a few unprincipled leaders. But the attempt, my lord, involved either a ridiculous ab-

surdity or a flagrant contempt of the British parliament. The preamble of every provincial law recapitulates, as the authority under which the provincial legislature exists and acts, the title of the constitutional act of 1791. One of two things, therefore, must have resulted from the success of the attempt. Either a British statute must have submitted to wear a French title or every provincial statute must have been disfigured by a mixture of two languages. The French demagogues, however, might have ordered the imperial parliament to array the constitutional act in a French dress; and past experience, my lord, entitles me to infer, that such an order would have been obeyed. The weakness of almost every English cabinet has imprinted on the hearts of the French demagogues, 'Ask and ye shall receive', and has done so too in the vain, the foolish, the insane hope of lulling avarice and ambition by gratification. What, my lord, will be the condition of every Englishman in Lower Canada, if the legislative council and your lordship sanction the proposed measure of the assembly. The situation of every Englishman, my lord, would become (I use the words advisedly) **ABSOLUTELY INTOLERABLE**. What, my lord? Shall the Earl of Gosford and thirty or forty traitorous demagogues achieve over Englishmen of the nineteenth century a victory, which the Duke of Normandy and forty thousand of the first warriors of Europe failed to achieve over Englishmen of the eleventh? No, my lord, the Earl of Gosford and the French demagogues **SHALL NOT** make Norman-French the 'official' language of this province. Breathes there a wretch of English blood in Lower Canada that would submit to the insulting oppression for a single day? No, my lord; your lordship and the assembly will find it safer, if not more honourable, to violate a principle by putting your conjoined hands, without the sanction of law, into the public chest,

than to inflict a personal injury of daily occurrence on every Englishman by tying his tongue and proscribing the language of his fathers. I cannot, my lord, envy your lordship the very dubious honour of arresting the progress of a language, which has a fairer prospect, than had ever the language of Greece or of Rome, of becoming universal in every region accessible to an English ship.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XXVI.

MONTREAL, 4th November, 1835.

My Lord,

I shall postpone my remarks on the necessity of assimilating the 'two parties' to each other, till I shall come to the formal discussion of the twelfth paragraph of your lordship's speech ;— and I shall, therefore, immediately proceed with the review of your lordship's opening paragraph.

"Dissensions have almost arrested the course of Government."

Yes, my lord, 'dissensions' have done so, just as daggers assassinated Cæsar, and bullets felled Marshal Ney like an ox. What, my lord, enabled the 'dissensions' to arrest 'the course of Government'? What, my lord, but the government itself. The 'dissensions', to which your lordship alludes, are

the 'dissensions' not of the 'two parties' but of the government and the assembly, and have affected merely the question of the civil list. For twenty-five years, my lord, these 'dissensions' have existed; but, until the crown-duties were surrendered to the provincial legislature, they had not much more practical effect on 'the course of government' than the 'good laws' of the best of all possible republics have on the peace of society. The surrendering, however, of those crown-duties by the conciliatory statute of William the Fourth, enabled the 'dissensions' to arrest 'the course of government', and placed the administration of 'the laws by which society is held together' at the mercy of the French faction. Place the saddle, my lord, on the right horse, and say, 'The act of 1st and 2d of His present Majesty has almost arrested the course of government'. Such a confession, my lord, would have literally justified the predictions of the Duke of Wellington's sagacious protest against the fatal bill. What, my lord, was the motive for surrendering the crown-duties? The hope of relieving the government from partial embarrassment, by enabling the assembly to render that embarrassment almost universal. Well may I say with Oxiestern, *Quam parva sapientia regitur mundus*. That the 'dissensions' may still more fatally arrest 'the course of government', your lordship, with equal wisdom, proposes to render the aforesaid embarrassment altogether universal, by surrendering also the hereditary revenues. Should your lordship's conciliatory measure be carried into effect, your lordship's successor will be able to substitute *altogether* for *almost*, and to say, 'Dissensions have altogether arrested the course of government'. The proposed mode, too, of surrendering the hereditary revenue is peculiarly objectionable. The crown-duties were surrendered by an imperial statute; the hereditary revenue is to be surrendered by a pro-

vincial act. The imperial statute might be repealed by the imperial parliament without the violation of any constitutional principle, sound or unsound; the provincial act, on the contrary, could not be repealed without raising up the eternal bug-bear about the unconstitutionality of any interference of the imperial parliament with the provincial legislature. In fine, my lord, 'the course of government, has been 'arrested' not by 'dissensions' but by absurd and pernicious conciliation. The 'dissensions' may be a viper; but it is conciliation that warms the viper into life.

But conciliation, my lord, has not only cherished the viper but even engendered it. Yes, my lord, conciliation is the parent as well as the nurse of the special 'dissensions', which 'have almost arrested the course of government'. These 'dissensions', as the French demagogues have themselves avowed, have not an exclusive reference to the merits or the demerits of 'the supplies required for carrying into execution the laws'. The avowed object of the 'dissensions' is to coerce the government into a compliance with demands, which, whether reasonable or unreasonable, have at least nothing to do with the civil list. In the twentieth paragraph, your lordship seems to be most amiably ignorant of this important fact. That paragraph speaks of the advance of £31,000 out of the imperial funds of the military chest. To that advance the French demagogues objected on the ground of its indirectly defeating the intended coercion of the provincial authorities: while your lordship's amiable misapprehension of the real policy of the faction assigned the very crime as its own apology by confessing that the advance had been 'designed for no other purpose than to prevent a highly inconvenient interruption of the general business of this province'. The imperial parliament might have reasonably complained, that 'British funds' had been misappropriated 'for the purpose of avoiding any undue

interference' with the house of assembly of Lower Canada. But the imperial parliament, my lord, did no such thing. It bears its dignities much more meekly than their high mightinesses of the provincial assembly bear theirs.

Under these circumstances, my lord, you must clearly perceive, that, unless you have determined to grant all the demands of the French faction, the surrender of the hereditary revenue will only arm the assembly with additional means of arresting 'the course of government' through coercive views. But even if you did, my lord, grant all the present demands of the French faction, you would soon be required to grant other demands still more extravagant, such as the abolition of the legislative veto of the executive and the transfer of the appointment of governor from his Majesty to 'the great body of the people'. But my memory fails me, for your lordship has already anticipated the latter demand. You have declared, that 'public stations', without exception, should be filled only by men 'acceptable to the great body of the people'. Your lordship was too impartial even to except the highest of all the 'public stations' of the colony from the operation of your own republican rule. It is, my lord, the general opinion of those, who have studied human nature, that your lordship's own rule will very soon press heavily on your lordship.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLEN.

MONTREAL, 5th Nov., 1835.

MY LORD,

I quote the fourth sentence and the fifth of your lordship's first paragraph.

"The most urgent and conflicting statements of numerous grievances by adverse parties have been borne to the throne of His Majesty; but accompanied with expressions of an apprehension, that the ministers of the crown might not have that practical knowledge of the province which is necessary for the discernment of the most appropriate remedies. I am amongst you, therefore, not only as your governor, but as the head of a commission upon which the task is imposed of inquiring fully, and on the spot, into the complaints which have been made, and of offering to the King and to the councils, by which the throne is surrounded, the deliberate conclusions of the commissioners."

The 'adverse parties', to which your lordship refers, are the assembly and 'the great body of the people' on the one hand, and the legislative council and the little body of the people on the other. The second member of the first of the quoted sentences implies an erroneous belief on the part of your lordship, that all the 'adverse parties' were equally anxious for a thorough investigation into the 'numerous grievances'. Such a belief is directly opposed to the facts. The French demagogues, so far from courting inquiry, have uniformly spoken and written of the royal commission in the most contemptuous terms; whereas the constitutionalists, even such of them as do not deem any inquiry absolutely necessary, have uniformly admitted, that an inquiry, if impartially conducted, would be rather beneficial than injurious to the constitutional cause. The second of the quoted sentences, my lord, implies, that the commission was appointed through an impartial desire of meeting the desire for inquiry of every one of the 'adverse parties.' There are two tests by which one may judge, who



ther or not the commission was actually appointed through such a motive. The first of these tests is to be found in the general character of the commissioners; the second, in their special proceedings, as gathered from your lordship's speech and from other sources.

The first test, my lord, involves some considerations of delicacy; but the personal feelings of a public officer must not be allowed to stifle inquiry into his public character or public conduct.

His Majesty's ministers, my lord, would, of course, prefer the adherents of their own party with the double view of rewarding friends and of carrying their liberal principles into effect as well in the colonial as in the domestic empire. They were, also, specially bound by their own doctrine, as developed in your lordship's fifth paragraph, to appoint to 'public stations' only such commissioners, as might be deemed 'acceptable to the great body of the people' of Lower Canada, or, in other words, only such commissioners, as might be known to be favorable to the propagation of democratic principles. As a majority, however, binds a minority, his Majesty's ministers could afford to be contented with two such commissioners.

Having thus endeavored to dissect the motives of the cabinet on the general principles of human nature and the avowed feelings of the ministers, I must now consider, whether or not the special appointments justify the result of my dissections of those motives.

Your lordship, having been favorably known in Ireland as a staunch supporter of 'the great body of the people' against the little body of the people, was of course predisposed to display similar sympathies in Lower Canada; and every individual, who has studied the London correspondence of the Montreal Vindicator, must be convinced, that your lordship's known attachment to 'the great body of

the people', as certified by Mr. Daniel O'Connell, was reckoned the main qualification of your lordship for heading the commission. The annals of the country do not bear testimony to your lordship's experience in civil affairs of momentous import.

Where civil power and military command are conjoined in the same functionary, it may be unreasonable to expect the highest qualifications, whether military or civil; but where a purely civil governor is appointed in the most important and the most turbulent of all the English colonies, the cabinet, that does not regard civil experience in the selection, incurs a very heavy responsibility. I do not, my lord, mean to insinuate, that your lordship does not possess political talents; I mean, merely, that your lordship had not, previously to your appointment, displayed them in any conspicuous or eminent degree, and that his Majesty's ministers preferred your lordship rather for a known bias than for known capacity. I beg, my lord, again to assure you, that this language, if it should seem rude, is directed not against the qualifications of your lordship but against the motives of the cabinet.

In the appointment of Sir Charles Grey, a man of learning, of legal habits, of well tried judgment and of moderate views in politics, the cabinet seems to have displayed real impartiality—on the probable ground, that, as a minority, he would be overpowered by the skilfully selected majority.

In regard to your lordship's other colleague, I need not say much. If report does not very much belie him, he must have been known to the cabinet, as a man too violently democratic to give any chance of a report unfavorable to the great body of the people';—while, at the same time, his comparative obscurity rendered his fatally objectionable bias comparatively unknown. His Majesty's ministers, my lord, could not have the testimony of experience in

favor of that individual's capacity for discharging a delicate and difficult trust ; while the peculiar nature of his professional pursuits eminently disqualified him for political investigations. The literary standard for entering Woolwich academy, where that individual must have received his professional education, has always been so low, and the established course of education so exclusively mathematical, as to entitle me to assert, that every diligent and distinguished student, as your colleague confessedly was, must almost unfit himself for probable reasoning by the contemplation of necessary truths. A mathematician, as such, is bound to believe that every assertion, for which any irrefragable reason can be urged, is necessarily true, and, in proportion to the extent of his mathematical knowledge, virtually smother the natural talent for weighing fact against fact, argument against argument, testimony against testimony. Hence, my lord, a mathematician, as such, is liable to be the slave of first political impressions, which, as almost every man's own youthful experience tells him, are those of democratic liberality. This disquisition, my lord, may appear finely spun, ill-timed and absurd ; but my views are supported by the fact, that the distinguished men of Oxford are generally conservatives and those of Cambridge mostly liberal innovators. So much, my lord, as to the first test.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

## No. XXVIII.

MONTRÉAL, 6th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

Permit me now to examine the second test of the cabinet's honesty in the selection of the Royal Commissioners for Lower Canada, by considering their special proceedings, as gathered from your lordship's speech or from other sources. For these special proceedings, my lord, the cabinet is not less responsible than are the commissioners themselves, inasmuch as your lordship professes to have been guided by full and precise instructions.

The second sentence of my yesterday's quotation from the first paragraph, my lord, distinctly stated, that the commissioners were to enquire 'fully, and upon the spot, into the complaints' of the adverse parties. How can this statement, my lord, be reconciled with the admitted fact, that your lordship had 'precise instructions' to decide on certain points without inquiry 'fully, and upon the spot', such as the payment of illegal and unconstitutional contingencies, the surrender of the hereditary revenue, and the proscription of the English language? Your lordship distinctly confesses, that these points were conceded not in consequence of a full inquiry on the spot, but in compliance with 'precise instructions'. How can these contradictions, my lord, be reconciled with each other? A plain man, my lord, cannot pretend to reconcile them, but by supposing, that the 'instructions', on which your lordship has founded the general expression of your first paragraph about 'inquiry' into 'THE complaints', were meant merely to delude the intended victims of 'the great body of the people'. Such a supposition, my lord, is amply justified by the conduct of the same cabinet in regard to other commissions of inquiry. Whig-radical commissioners,

my lord, are not judges but advocates. The municipal commissioners, for instance, were appointed nominally to inquire into the proceedings of municipal corporations, but really to condemn those obnoxious bodies. The words of the commission, my lord, were that 'you or any one of you may be allowed to transmit your report'. Now what happened? One commissioner of the name of Hogg transmitted a report unfavorable to the democratic views of the ministers, and was informed, 'that Lord John Russell entertained some doubts, whether he should be justified in presenting such a document to his Majesty as a report in connexion with the municipal corporation commission'. Permit me to lay a detailed statement of the disgraceful and ominous facts before your lordship and 'the English inhabitants of this province'.

"Mr. Hogg was less fortunate, 'not being prepared', like Sir Francis Palgrave, 'to concur in the general conclusions'. It did appear to be a most extraordinary thing, that the very same authority under which the other commissioners acted, founded upon these words in the commission, that 'you or any one of you may be allowed to transmit your report', &c., was peremptorily denied to Mr. Hogg. The correspondence which had consequently taken place between that gentleman and the home office had been printed, and the first was a letter which he wrote to the home office on the 23d of March last, stating the time he had been occupied in visiting the different boroughs which had been assigned to him, and that he had not been enabled to arrive at the same general conclusions adopted by some of the other commissioners. That letter remained unanswered until, on the 13th of April, he wrote another, which, in its turn, remained unanswered, until on the 11th of May, he wrote another, stating that he had not been consulted in the preparation of the report by certain commissioners, and that, if it should seem necessary, he would make a separate report. On the 15th of May, the only answer he received from the home office was to the effect, that his letter of the 11th had been received. He wrote again on the 23th of May, enclosing his 'first separate general report', and although the commissioners were divided, and sat in different places, for the avowed purpose of receiving information, being authorised to transmit a separate report, if necessary, the only answer he received

was, that lord John Russell entertained some doubt whether he should be justified in presenting such a document to His Majesty as a report in connexion with the municipal corporation commission."

Does not this, my lord, look very like chicanery and wilful suppression of dreaded truth on the part of your lordship's noble and right honorable employers? Yet your lordship will be equally surprised and glad to learn, that there breathe in this colony wretches blind or dishonest enough to censure as ultra-toryish and illiberal an honest man's contempt and scorn of the existing administration. For the sake of those noble and right honorable individuals, I am sorry, that neither the talents nor the attainments of their apologists can affect the opinion of any man, whose opinion has any value. Such persons, my lord, are the plague-spots of the political world. They are the beings, whom Solon's sagacious law against the cowardly or the dishonest babblers about neutrality would have hanged in the forum of Athens or driven into the gulph of Salamis at the point of the 'red pursuing spear'. But such persons, my lord, will considerably moderate their admiration of whigs and radicals, if they do find by experience, which can alone teach a certain class of human beings, that the commissioners are not destined to be judges between 'two parties' but advocates of 'the great body of the people'. But even then, when too late, they will know nothing more, than what an intelligent and honest man can confidently predict from the uniform discrepancy between the general and the special expressions of your lordship's speech, from the known selfishness and irresoluteness of his Majesty's liberal advisers, and more particularly from the analogous case of the municipal corporation commission.

In regard to the commission, of which your lordship is the head, lord Glenelg will not be troubled,

as was lord John Russell, with the anti-democratic report of a minority, not that a minority of the commission may not be disposed to make such a report, but because a minority is not entitled so to do. The report must emanate from the commissioners as a body,—not from ‘any one of you’ but from ‘you’ only.

But even if the commissioners, my lord, were to make an unanimous report, unfavourable to ‘the great body of the people’—a supposition, which shocks me from its very absurdity, and which I make merely for the sake of argument—would his Majesty’s present ministers act on such a report. Your lordship’s admiration of their ‘magnanimity and wisdom’ must be powerful indeed, if you can answer my question in the affirmative. Yes, my lord, that short question puts the fact in the strongest possible light, for the puppets of two democratic factions dare not propose any thing offensive to ‘the great body’ of any people on earth, British or Irish or Canadian or Spanish or Portuguese, or even to ‘the great body’ of the *Homines Vespertiliones* of the moon. Permit me again to refer to the municipal commission. Out of *one hundred and eighty-five* corporations, that were comprised in the ministerial bill, no fewer than *sixty-six* had not been censured in the slightest degree even by the commissioners, that had been appointed to condemn them. Thus, my lord, the report even of salaried enemies was favourable to more than half of the obnoxious corporations; but instead of punishing only the guilty, or pardoning the guilty minority for the sake of the innocent majority, his Majesty’s ministers sacrificed the whole of them on the altar of ‘the great body of the people’. Is not this, my lord, ominous? I fervently trust, my lord, that my anticipations may not be realised; but I cannot close my senses and my mind against

either facts or analogies, that may cast the shadows of coming events before them.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS

No. XXIX.

MONTREAL, 7th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

I must again quote the closing sentence of the first paragraph of your lordship's speech :—

"There are other cases, in which the laws and institutions of the United Kingdom make it impossible for us, without the enactments or sanction of the authorities in England, to effect what is asked; so that if we were to act, we should be acting unlawfully; if we were to make laws, they would be binding on no one."

The doctrine, which your lordship here laid down, is unquestionably sound; but I would seriously draw the attention of your lordship and of the commissioners to the fact, that there exists no mode of enforcing so sound a doctrine.

I need not prove, that the provincial legislature has ever passed an unconstitutional act. It is sufficient for my present purpose to state, that it may pass such an act; and, though I agree with your lordship, that it 'would be binding on no one' in theory, yet I am unable to see any well defined mode of evading its obligations in practice. The provincial courts would recognise the validity of even the most unconstitutional act, until it might be repealed either by the provincial legislature or by the imperial parliament. Now neither of these bodies, my lord, could pronounce a judicial deci-



ation against any provincial statute as unconstitutional, so as to have a retrospective effect on real or personal rights—without, at least, rendering the remedy worse than the disease, by opening the door to the enactment of retrospective laws. I am not aware, my lord, that the court of king's bench or the court of chancery or the privy council or the house of lords is competent to enter on any such judicial investigation.

It is, therefore, evident, my lord, that the only really preventive check to unconstitutional acts of the provincial legislature is to be found in the provincial legislature itself—consisting of the assembly, the legislative council and the governor or the king. Permit me to submit two special contingencies to your lordship. The British statute of 14th Geo. III., c 83, enacts, that the religious communities shall not hold estates; and a bill, proposed during the last session of the assembly by Mr. Bedard, recognised the right of the seminary of St. Sulpice to the seignior of the island of Montserrat. If, my lord, the various branches of the provincial legislature had sanctioned Mr. Bedard's bill, it would have been considered as good law by the provincial courts, though theoretically unconstitutional and 'binding on no one'. Again, my lord, the constitutional act secures to either house of the imperial parliament a negative on any provincial act, that may affect ecclesiastical affairs or the waste lands of the crown; and yet, my lord, if his Majesty took on himself the responsibility of not consulting the houses of parliament on the subject, any such provincial act would be fully recognised, at least for a time, by the provincial courts.

It would, my lord, be well worthy of the attention of the commissioners to recommend, that some tribunal should be armed with a judicial control over every act of every colonial legislature, in order to protect at once the constitutional rights of the

es  
pe  
pa  
pro  
gne  
wic  
ret  
nis  
S  
my  
bou  
pre  
unc  
legi  
S  
fund  
pow  
chee  
T  
sion  
and  
  
Y  
  
Mr I  
of you  
neralit

colonists and the undoubted prerogatives of the imperial authorities.

Without such a tribunal, my lord, the imperial parliament may be trampled under foot by the provincial legislature; and, though it may subsequently vindicate its own prerogatives, it cannot, without establishing a most dangerous precedent, retrospectively cancel any past injuries of the colonists.

Such a tribunal, my lord, is not the creature of my imagination. It exists in some of the neighbouring states; and, during last winter, the supreme court of the state of Missouri, denounced as unconstitutional a certain enactment of the local legislature.

Such a tribunal, my lord, is demanded by the fundamental principle, that all formally delegated power should be carefully watched and strictly checked.

Thus at last, my lord, I have closed the discussion of the first paragraph of your lordship's speech; and

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XXX.

MONTREAL, 10th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

The second, third and fourth paragraphs of your lordship's speech contain merely barren generalities. The fifth paragraph, however, is suffi-

k

siently special on the subject of your lordship's official patronage.

After having alluded to the complaint, 'that the French origin of the majority of the inhabitants of Lower Canada has been made a pretext for excluding them from office and employment, and for retaining them in a state of political inferiority', your lordship truly states, that 'The circumstances, which first united this country with the British Empire, must necessarily have occasioned for some time afterwards an exclusion of its prior inhabitants from offices of government'. This statement, my lord, clearly admits, that 'offices of Government' should be filled only by men of well tried and well known fidelity, and that the public safety may sometimes be justifiably preferred to the momentary caprice of 'the great body of the people'. The real question, therefore, between your lordship and 'the English inhabitants of this province' is, whether equally powerful 'circumstances' do not still exist for 'an exclusion of its prior inhabitants from offices of government'; and I can easily prove to the satisfaction of every unprejudiced person, that 'circumstances' actually more powerful now exist for such 'exclusion'. The French demagogues, my lord, have long professed the most rebellious repugnance to British authority and the most deadly hatred of the British name; and, within the last two years, they have repeatedly threatened to throw themselves into the arms of France or of the United States, unless the imperial parliament should formally relinquish its supremacy and establish a French republic in Lower Canada by the extension of the elective principle. The ungrateful traitors have substantially said to the imperial authorities, 'If you do not by law render us independent of Great Britain, we shall render ourselves so by force'. Your lordship knows, the cabinet knows, the King knows, that my statement of the

feelings of the miserable and despicable wretches is correct. Are such beings, my lord, to be trusted with 'offices of government'? Certainly not, my lord, unless by those, who are themselves ready to sacrifice the empire on the accursed altar of their own avarice and ambition. Are not your lordship's noble and right honourable employers ready to do so? Is not one of your lordship's colleagues, according to the petty measure of his ability, ready to do so? Are you not, my lord of Gosford, ready to do something of a very similar kind? Undoubtedly, my lord, you are so,—and I entreat your lordship solemnly to weigh my words—if you obey 'precise instructions', which were, confessedly, founded on the grossest misapprehensions of the real feelings of the French-Canadian people. Do, my lord, do ask your conscience, why do you not rather resign your honours and your emoluments than obey so absurd, so pernicious instructions.

But, my lord, a more general reason, than that founded on an avowal of disloyalty and treason, would justify the 'exclusion of its prior inhabitants from offices of government'. This reason is, that the concentration of executive power and legislative authority in the hands of the same faction is an absolute despotism. Before I attempt to pourtray the inevitable tyranny of the uncontrolled French majority of this province, I shall lay before your lordship the opinions of one of the fathers of the American republic in regard to the headlong recklessness of uncontrolled majorities in general. John Adams, my lord, says :

"Marchamont Needham lays it down as a fundamental principle, and undeniable rule, 'That the people, that is, such as shall be successively chosen to represent the people, are the best keepers of their own liberties, and that for man: reasons: First, because they never think of usurping over other men's rights, but mind which way to preserve their own.'

"Our first attention should be turned to the proposition of 'The people are the best keepers of their own liber-

ties'. But who are the people? 'Such as shall be successfully chosen to represent them'. Here is a confusion both of words and ideas, which, though it may pass with the generality of readers in a figurative pamphlet, or with a majority of auditors in a popular harangue, ought, for that very reason, to be as carefully avoided in politics as it is in philosophy or mathematics. If by the people is meant the whole body of a great nation, it should never be forgotten, that they can never act, consult, or reason together, because they cannot march five hundred miles, nor spare the time, nor find a space to meet; and, therefore, the proposition, that they are the best keepers of their own liberties, is not true. They are the worst conceivable; they are no keepers at all; they can neither act, judge, think nor will, as a body politic or corporation. If by the people is meant all the inhabitants of a single city, they are not in a general assembly, the best keepers of their own liberties, nor perhaps at any time, unless you separate from them the executive and judicial power, and temper their authority in legislation with the maturer councils of the one and the few. If it is meant by the people, as our author explains himself, a representative assembly, '*such as shall be successively chosen to represent the people*', they are not still the best keepers of the people's liberties, or their own, if you give them all the power, legislative, executive and judicial; they would invade the liberties of the people, at least the majority of them would invade the liberties of the minority, sooner and oftener than an absolute monarchy, such as that of France, Spain, or Russia, or than a well checked aristocracy, like Venice, Bern, or Holland. An excellent writer has said, incautiously, that '*a people will never oppress themselves, or invade their own rights*'. This compliment, if applied to human nature, or to mankind, or to any nation or people in being or in memory, is more than has been merited.

"If it should be admitted, that a people will not unanimously agree to oppress themselves, it is as much as is ever, and more than is always true. All kinds of experience shew, that great numbers of individuals do oppress great numbers of other individuals; that parties often, if not always, oppress other parties; and majorities almost universally minorities. All that this observation can mean, then, consistently with any colour of fact, is, that the people will not unanimously agree to oppress themselves; but if one party agrees to oppress another, or the majority the minority, the people still oppress themselves, for one part of them oppresses another. *The people never think of usurping over other men's rights*'. What can this mean? Does it mean that the people never unanimously think of usurping over other men's rights? This would be trifling, for there would,

by the supposition, be no other men's rights to usurp. But if the people never, jointly or severally, think of usurping the rights of others, what occasion can there be for any government at all? are there no robberies, burglaries, murders, adulteries, thefts nor cheats? Is not a great part, I will not say the greatest part, of men detected every day in some disposition or other, stronger or weaker, more or less, to usurp other men's rights? There are some few, indeed, whose whole lives and conversation show, that, in every thought, word and action, they conscientiously respect the rights of others; there is a larger body still, who, in the general tenor of their thoughts and actions, discover similar principles and feelings, yet frequently err. If we should extend our candour so far as to own that the majority of men are generally under the dominion of benevolence and good intentions, yet it must be confessed that a vast majority frequently transgress; and what is more directly to the point, not only a majority, but almost all confine their benevolence to their families, relations, personal friends, parish, village, city, county, province, and that very few indeed extend to the whole community. Now grant but this truth, and the question is decided: if a majority are capable of preferring their own private interest, or that of their families, counties and party, to that of the nation collectively, some provision must be made in the constitution, in favour of justice, to compel all to respect the common right, the public good, the universal law, in preference to all private and partial considerations.

“The proposition of our author then should be revised, and it should have been said that they mind so much their own, that they never think enough of others.” Suppose a nation, rich and poor, high and low, ten millions in number, all assembled together; not more than one or two millions will have lands, houses, or any personal property; if we take into account the women and children, or even if we leave them out of the question, a great majority of every nation is wholly destitute of property, except a small quantity of clothes, and a few trifles of other moveables. Would Mr. Nerdham be responsible, that, if all were to be decided by a vote of the majority, the eight or nine millions who have no property, would not think of usurping over the rights of the one or two millions who have? Property is surely a right of mankind as really as liberty. Perhaps, at first, prejudice, habit, shame or fear, principle or religion, would restrain the poor from attacking the rich, and the idle from usurping on the industrious; but the time would not be long before courage and enterprise would come, and pretexts be invented by degrees to countenance the majority in dividing all the property among them, or at least in sharing it equally with the present possessors. Debts would

be abolished first; taxes laid heavy on the rich, and not at all on the others; and at least a downright equal division of every thing be demanded, and voted. What would be the consequence of this? The idle, the vicious, the intemperate, would rush into the utmost extravagance of debauchery, sell and spend all their share, and then demand a new division of those who purchased from them.

"The moment the idea is admitted into society, that property is not as sacred as the laws of God, and that there is not a force of law and public justice to protect it, anarchy and tyranny commence. If '*Thou shalt not covet*', and '*Thou shalt not steal*', were not commandments of Heaven, they must be made inviolable precepts in every society before it can be civilised or made free.

"If the first part of the proposition, viz: that '*the people never think of usurping over other men's rights*' cannot be admitted, is the second, viz: '*they mind which way to preserve their own*', better founded? There is in every nation and people under Heaven, a large proportion of persons who take no rational and prudent precautions to preserve what they have, much less to acquire more. Indolence is the natural character of man, to such a degree, that nothing but the necessities of hunger, thirst and other wants equally pressing, can stimulate him to action, until education is introduced in civilised societies, and that the strongest motives of ambition to excel in arts, trades and professions, are established in the minds of men; until this emulation is introduced, the lazy savage holds property in too little estimation to give himself trouble for the preservation or acquisition of it. In societies the most cultivated and polished, vanity, fashion and folly, prevail over every thought of ways to preserve their own; they seem rather chiefly to study what means of luxury, dissipation and extravagance, they can invent to get rid of it.

"'*The case is far otherwise among Kings and Grandees*', says our author, '*as all nations in the world have felt to some purpose*'; that is, in other words, Kings and grandees think of usurping other men's rights, but do not mind which way to preserve their own. It is very easy to flatter the democratical portion of society by making such distinctions between them and the monarchical and aristocratical; but flattery is as base an artifice, and as pernicious a vice, when offered to the people, as when given to the others. There is no reason for believing the one much honest or wiser than the other; they are all of the same clay, their minds and bodies are alike. The two latter have more knowledge and sagacity derived from education, and more advantages for acquiring wisdom and virtue. As to usurping others' rights, they are all three equally guilty, when unlimited in power; so



wise men will trust either with an opportunity; and every judicious legislator will set all three to watch and control each other.

"We may appeal to every page of history, we have hitherto turned over for proofs irrefragable, that the people, when they have been unchecked, have been as unjust, tyrannical, brutal, barbarous and cruel, as any King or Senate possessed of uncontrollable power. The majority has eternally, and without one exception, usurped over the rights of the minority."

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CANTLON.

---

No. XXXI.

MONTREAL, 11th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

Your lordship's fifth paragraph affords a striking instance of the contradictions, which the spirit of liberal conciliation never fails to produce. After having stated, that, 'in the distribution of political offices, my instructions enjoin upon me the utmost impartiality, and an entire disregard of distinctions derived from difference of origin', your lordship states 'that, in every country, to be acceptable to the great body of the people, is one of the most essential elements of fitness for public stations'. How ingeniously your lordship flatters your French allies—firstly, you sympathise with the previous 'exclusion of its prior inhabitants from offices of government' on account of their national origin; secondly, you assure the hungry expectants of office, that a Frenchman will stand on the same footing as an Englishman; thirdly, you place the former's hoof on the latter's neck, by intimating



that, though an Englishman, as such, is not to be doomed to 'a state of political inferiority', yet he must be doomed to such a state, unless he be 'acceptable to the great body of the people', or, in other words, unless he become a traitor to his name and to his country. To which of the contradictory statements does your lordship adhere? Without any great boast of sagacity, I may reply for your lordship, that the special statement about 'the great body of the people' was sincere, and that the general flourish about 'impartiality' was meant merely to deceive 'the English inhabitants of this province'. Were this equivocation a solitary one of the kind, I might ascribe it to 'inadvertence,' the standing apology of liberal blunders and liberal crimes; but I cannot, my lord, refrain from classing it with your lordship's similar equivocations in regard to the feudal system. ONE swallow does not make summer; but farther the proverb saith not. What, my lord, are 'the English inhabitants of this province' to think of your lordship's language, whether as it affects their opinion of your lordship's sincerity or as it indicates your lordship's opinion of their understandings? Do, my lord, do; for the sake of your own honour—which ought to be dearer to every man than any thing else—throw off the mask and surrender the ship to the Gallic shark without throwing a tub to the English whale. Uniformity, my lord, is the great aim of your lordship's noble and right honourable employers; and I must congratulate them on the uniform character of their viceroys. Lord Mulgrave and Lord Gosford respectively govern Ireland and Lower Canada with 'impartiality' on their lips, and on their lips only. Read, my lord, the following sketch of Lord Mulgrave, and say, whether I might not say to your lordship, as Nathan said to David, 'Thou art the man'.

UNIFORMITY: THE GREAT AIM OF YOUR LORDSHIP'S NOBLE AND RIGHT HONOURABLE EMPLOYERS;

"For when the country witnessed his lordship's countenance of illegal processions favourable to the views of one party, and his denouncement and persecution of the legal assemblies of another—when they behold him proceeding on a tour of ill-dissembled agitation, receiving the homage, and courting the society, and flattering the prejudices of those who have been the chief disturbers of the public peace—when they behold his vice-regal throne surrounded by the creatures and partisans of agitation, and the favours and rewards of his government bestowed exclusively on the leaders of the movement party—and when, moreover, this partisan exhibition of preference was not balanced by a single word or act of justice, not to say of favour, towards those whose loyalty to the throne and attachment to the British connexion have never been called in question; when the whole country, we say, witnessed those things, was not the favoured party justified in claiming him as their own? and was not the discountenanced portion of the community fully warranted in the distrust which they so unqualifiedly maintained?"

Your lordship has not literally countenanced 'illegal processions' of one party; but you have countenanced its 'illegal' agents, you have countenanced its 'illegal' compromises, you have countenanced its 'illegal' conventions. Your lordship has not denounced and persecuted the 'legal assemblies' of another party; but you did, in spirit if not in letter, absent yourself from one 'legal' assembly at the instigation of an officious place-hunter—you did, in violation of established custom and of common courtesy, refuse to accompany your predecessor and a 'legal' assemblage of constitutionalists to the place of your predecessor's embarkation—you did slight the legislative council, which is still a 'legal assembly', by omitting to name it, as well as 'the representatives of the people,' in your fourth paragraph, and by withholding the customary epithet of 'honourable' from 'gentlemen of the legislative council' in the opening of your speech. Your lordship has not proceeded on 'a tour of ill-dissembled agitation', but your lordship has been eagerly 'receiving the homage, and courting the society, and flattering the prejudices of those, who have

been the chief architects of the public peace, you have surrounded your vice-regal throne with 'the creatures and partisans of agitation', and, if you have not 'bestowed exclusively on the leaders of the movement party' 'the favours and rewards' of government, you have publicly and solemnly promised to do so. I leave the completion of the parallel to your lordship's own conscience; but I must, in candour, add, that your lordship has balanced 'this partisan exhibition of preference' by more than 'a single word of justice'—words of justice being very much at your lordship's command.

Permit me now to resume the consideration of your lordship's democratic doctrine about the executive power of 'the great body of the people'. Suppose for a moment, my lord, your doctrine to be sound, and apply it to the case of the royal commissioners. Has not Mr. Papineau, as the recognised organ of 'the great body of the people', declared, that the appointment of a royal commission of inquiry is an insult to 'the great body of the people'? Are not the commissioners, therefore, bound to retire from their 'public stations', and to save John Bull their monthly draft for £2,000 sterling? Under these circumstances, your lordship's double capacity, as commissioner and as governor, compels your lordship to draw some very fine distinctions in your intercourse with your French allies. As governor, your lordship thanks the assembly for 'the flattering and kind manner in which you have spoken of myself'. As commissioner, your lordship would display a vast deal either of forbearance or of perspicacity, if you discovered in the assembly's proceedings much either of flattery or of kindness. These very fine distinctions, however, concern nobody but your lordship.

If your lordship will condescend to borrow an argument from a private individual, I can satisfy

your lordship, that even your admissions as to 'the great body of the people' do not necessarily compel the royal commissioners to retire from their 'public stations'. What does your lordship mean by 'country'. If you mean Lower Canada, you virtually proclaim, that Great Britain is not to have a single representative in the executive government of this colony—that Lower Canada is practically independent—that 'the French inhabitants of this province' are 'La Grande Nation Canadienne'. But these absurd conclusions prove, that by 'country', your lordship must have meant, not Lower Canada but the British Empire or the United Kingdom and Canada taken together. This interpretation, if more absurd than the other, has at least the merit of being less treasonable; and, if it be the true one, it may still permit the royal commission to exist. If, my lord, the democratic absurdity about the 'great body of the people' be set aside, the more extensive meaning of 'country' furnishes the true test of fitness for "public stations" and presents the executive functionaries not merely as provincial but as imperial officers.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XXXII.

MONTREAL, 12th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

I yesterday attempted to prove, that your lordship's democratic doctrine about 'the great body of the people' was utterly incompatible with the necessary subordination of a colony; and

I shall now attempt to prove, that it is essentially inconsistent with monarchical institutions. Such a doctrine virtually invests the majority of the representative body with all the powers of the executive government and of the judiciary. It, therefore, tends to establish, not merely a despotism, but a democratic despotism, or, in other words, the uncontrolled domination of 'the great body of the people'. Such a doctrine, my lord, may be cherished by His Majesty's ministers and His Majesty's viceroys; but it is more easily reconciled with their interest than with their honour or their duty. Yes, my lord, your 'precise instructions' seem to plant Mr. Roebuck's 'pure democracy'; and a majority of the commissioners will doubtless nurture it into maturity. Why not, my lord? Is it not their interest to recommend themselves to a democratic cabinet by the propagation of democratic doctrines? One member of that majority, though placed above the temptations of avarice, may still be misled by ambition; the other, my lord, is known to be the selfish slave of the meaner as well as of the nobler vice, is known to have exchanged an honourable profession, for which his country educated him, for a place-hunting subserviency to the ruling powers of the day. To place on a commission of inquiry a man, who neither can nor will afford to be impartial, was indeed an insult to this colony, an insult to his colleagues, and an insult to common justice. That man—his name, my lord, shall never pollute the letters of Camillus—has been so indiscreet as to express, with all the dogmatism of self-sufficient vanity, preconceived opinions on the very subjects, on which he is bound to inquire. Though I will not name the man in either of your lordship's languages, yet, to give your lordship an instance of the connexion between names and things, I beg to add, that, in the language of ancient Greece, his name is VULTUR.

This translation, my lord, supersedes the necessity of introducing a third language into a province, which has already one too many. In the last clause, my lord, you will cordially concur; but you may not adopt my interpretation of it. It is the French language, that I deem superfluous; it is the English, that is the object of your lordship's proscription. Has not your lordship, as I have already shewn, threatened virtually to banish the English language from every public department, by law? Has not your lordship, so far as 'the executive power of the governor' can go, already banished that language by answering the assembly's 'flattering and kind' address in a French original and an English translation? The force of weakness can no further go. Would your lordship deem it a compliment or an insult, were 'the English inhabitants of this province' to speak only the French language within the vice-regal halls? If a compliment, who would not pity your weakness? If an insult, who would regret your chastisement? But this, my lord, is a digression from a digression. The original digression was intended to call your lordship's most serious attention to the almost universal suspicion, that the bird of prey has rooted his talons in your lordship's mind, and draws it hither and thither with every flap of his ominous wings—or, in plain terms, that one of your colleagues exerts over your lordship an influence, equally dishonourable and unconstitutional. Such a suspicion, my lord, must materially diminish your usefulness, whether as governor or as commissioner; and your lordship cannot too speedily refute the suspicion by resolutely casting off the living incubus. Your lordship cannot prevent the bird of prey from continuing a commissioner; but your lordship will incur a heavy responsibility, if your too easy reliance on his superior wisdom virtually renders him *the* commissioner.

In regard to the practical result of your lordship's democratic doctrine as to 'the great body of the people,' I need not say much. It would manifestly enable the French demagogues to oppress 'the English inhabitants of this province'; and any individual, who doubts that they would be willing to do so, possesses much more of charity than of knowledge.

The latter part of the fifth paragraph, my lord, suggests some important considerations. It seems to reserve the more important share of the official patronage to the imperial cabinet, and is quite in keeping with the proverbially grasping selfishness of modern liberals. This view of the case, my lord, enables me to reconcile the apparently contradictory promises of the preceding part of the paragraph. Your lordship promised 'an entire disregard of distinctions derived from the difference of origin'; and your lordship promised also to appoint only men 'acceptable to the great body of the people'. The promised reference to the imperial cabinet reconciles those apparent contradictions in a manner not very gratifying to 'the English inhabitants of this province'. The imperial cabinet will dispense the official patronage with 'the utmost impartiality' amongst Englishmen and Frenchmen; but that it may not violate your lordship's second promise, it will select the Englishmen not from 'the English inhabitants of this province', who want the 'most essential' qualification, but from the place-hunting dependants on Downing street, who, for the sake of office and emoluments, would make themselves 'acceptable to the great body' of the Esquimaux or the Hottentots. Thus, my lord, will 'the English inhabitants of this province' be doomed to 'a state of political inferiority,' be branded as unworthy of serving his Majesty in any capa-

city, be oppressed as the common victims of Frenchmen and Frenchified Englishmen.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

No. XXXIII.

MONTREAL, 13th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

Instead of proceeding with the consideration of the sixth paragraph of your lordship's speech, I must, like the Roman Emperor Titus, lose a day in noticing this morning's effusion of your old champion Coz, in regard to the fifth paragraph. Coz, my lord, has a wonderful versatility of talent. He writes one thing to-day and another to-morrow. But he has at last surpassed himself by pouring out both the one thing and the other thing on the same day. That Coz is dishonest as well as versatile, I will not venture to assert, for there is not the slightest reason to believe, that, while he *says* one thing, he *means* another or any thing at all. Again, my lord, as if to multiply elegant varieties, while Coz writes one thing in chambers, Coz's associate says another thing in the streets. I shall take the liberty, my lord, of proving these assertions with the view of enabling your lordship justly to appreciate the opinions of a certain radical journal. Firstly that journal gave your lordship's speech the credit of "apparent temper, manliness and impartiality" and, under the double screen of an *if* and a *yet*, passed a kind of negative censure on "the granting of the Assembly's contingencies". Se-



condly, that journal threw the contingencies, as being awfully mysterious, entirely out of its calculation and lauded your lordship for your partiality to "the constitutional reformers". Thirdly, that journal has discovered, that, in addition to the mysterious contingencies, your lordship's democratic doctrine about 'the great body of the people', though 'as a general principle', 'incontestably correct', will yet, 'if applied without extreme caution to Canada in her present circumstances', 'be productive of lamentable consequences'. Fourthly, that journal quotes as 'sensible remarks' an article from the New York Albion, in which the demagogues are termed your lordship's 'French allies', and the constitutionalists are advised to 'Let Lord Gosford make his *concessions* and try his *system of palliations*'. Have I not, my lord, sufficiently proved the versatility of your old champion Coz? While Coz, my lord, was writing all these silly contradictions, Coz's associate was declaiming almost in the very language of Camillus, against your lordship's democratic subserviency to 'the great body of the people' and was honest enough to praise the letter of Camillus on the French language. I have, my lord, treated this matter in a jocular strain, because the actors in the cunningly managed farce are unworthy of serious indignation. I now proceed to discuss the special merits of this morning's effusion.

Coz tries to be fearfully sarcastic on all toryish persons, while he praises your lordship's 'monstrous innovation' about the indispensable test of 'fitness' in holders of 'public stations'. Coz has most unaccountably made a disinterested mistake in praising a test, which dooms himself for ever to an exclusion 'from office and employment'. Coz might have been of some use in ancient times, for, according to Horace, any useless log was then good saw material for a god; but, under the reign of

the new principle of 'fitness', he is competent only to damn your lordship with false, faint and fluctuating praise.

Coz then proceeds to say, that 'Not the least powerful arguments against the policy of an Elective Legislative Council is drawn from a glaring want of 'fitness' in the mass of electors, to make a proper choice of members for such a body, &c.' *Arguments is*, my lord, is not a grammatical blunder but a democratic imitation of Andrew Jackson's *Statements is*. The same argument, my lord, may be urged with the same force 'against the policy of an Elective' Assembly on the ground 'of the extreme probability that those so chosen would be very unfit for fulfilling the necessary duties of their trust'. This, my lord, is a pretty severe character of those, whom the 'sensible remarks' of the Albion style your lordship's 'French allies', and with whom you are trying 'a system of palliation' at the expense of the obsolete parchment of the constitution, at the expense of sound principles, at the expense of the *corpus vile* of 'the English inhabitants of this province'. Your lordship may well pray to be saved from your friends.

Your old champion Coz must know more even than Camillus of your lordship's personal feelings, for he has discovered, that the democratic doctrine about 'the great body of the people' 'has evidently been uttered with considerable effort on the part of his Excellency'. What Coz seemed to himself to mean, I cannot say; and, however dignified may be an interpreter of nature, I must beg to elude the task of interpreting a natural. Coz, after having pronounced your lordship's doctrine, 'as a general principle' 'incontestably correct', endeavours to prove by a sneer at 'some persons', that it is not necessarily an emanation of pure democracy. These 'some persons' are, in a subsequent article, stated to be 'Mr. Viger and the majority party' on the

one side and 'Messrs. Moffatt and M'Gill' on the other. 'Some persons' have again to endure the 'unendurable' sarcasm of Coz as 'these people' in the following sentence,

"We know not which to lament the more, the horrifying picture which these people draw of the future, or their vanity in detailing to others their sinister and morbid feelings."

Finding that "some persons" and "these people" comprehended the Honourable George Moffatt and the Honourable Peter M'Gill, who have nobly done their duty in the Council against a majority of Frenchmen and trucklers, Coz impertinently and gratuitously frames an impertinent and gratuitous apology for these two gentlemen in answer to his own impertinent and gratuitous charge.

"Messrs. Moffatt and M'Gill appear to have combated the doctrine more in consequence of the interpretation which may be given to it by the Democrats, than of that which it legitimately bears in the connexion in which it stands in the speech."

Coz displays a most plentiful lack of knowledge as well of words as of things. He seems to be very much puzzled as to the meaning of 'one of the most essential elements of fitness' and tries to shew that 'some persons' and 'these people' consider 'one of the most essential elements' as 'the sole element' of 'fitness'. The fact, that that qualification is 'essential' or indispensable, is quite sufficient to justify 'the horrifying picture' in the eyes of all but those, who pay your lordship the questionable compliment of waiting to gather the meaning of your lordship's 'vague and general language' from 'deeds done'. Coz, my lord, will find it difficult to reconcile this compliment with his declaration, that he feels 'quite at liberty to canvass freely the principles by which the head or other members of that commission may profess to be guided':

When Coz says, that 'some persons' and 'these people' styled your lordship a 'wretch', your lordship must be rather vexed than surprised at your old champion's falsehood.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILUS.

---

No. XXXIV.

MONTREAL, 14th November, 1835.

My Lord,

I must once more recur to the fifth paragraph of your lordship's speech.

It is credibly reported, my lord, that an indiscreet member of the royal commission recently stated, that every demand of the French faction, which would not interfere with the constitution, would be granted, but that every other demand would be resisted by an appeal to the sword. The rumour may be false; but commissioners of inquiry should shield themselves against false reports of their language by a religious silence. Though the rumour may be false, yet the indiscreet individual's general habits justify the supposition, that it may be true. The rumour, supported as it is both by external and by internal evidence, is at least worthy of a brief discussion.

So, my lord, the 'two parties', which your lordship is commanded by your 'precise instructions' to recognise, are 'the great body of the people' and the musty parchment of the constitutional act — 'the English inhabitants of this province' being as nothing in the eyes of liberal ministers and liberal

viceroys. Every demand of the French demagogues is to be discussed by the powers, that be, not in reference to its practical influence on either 'the great' or the little 'body of the people', but in reference to the inanimate words of a British statute. If these inanimate words present *yes* to your lordship's eye, the demand is to be granted; if *no*, the demand is to be rejected. Do these inanimate words permit his Majesty to invest the French demagogues with ALL executive and judicial appointments?

Your lordship will be able to read *yes*, even without the aid of a liberal microscope. When, therefore, the French demagogues shall demand ALL executive and judicial appointments, your lordship will, of course, receive 'precise instructions' to make Mr. Papineau your successor, as the last in a scale descending from Dalhousie downwards, to make Mr. Viger Speaker of the legislative council, to make Mr. Lafontaine chief justice of the province, to make Mr. Debartzch deputy post-master general. In the dismissal of lord Gosford, in the degradation of Mr. Sewell, in the punishment of Mr. Stayner, there is not the slightest violation of the constitutional act.

Your lordship will excuse me for not recommending to your notice 'fit' successors for all the other executive or judicial officers, who hold office merely during pleasure. Could your indiscreet colleague have reflected on the meaning of his own words? So much, my lord, as to executive and judicial offices. But there is something more, my lord, that you may, so far as the government is concerned, surrender without any violation of the constitutional act. You may feed the hungry demagogues with the waste lands of the crown, provided you can obtain the sanction of the provincial legislature and the imperial parliament. Of the former—shame to a few trucklers—you may obtain

the sanction with a nod ; with the latter you may be equally successful, provided Mr. O'Connell continues to patronise the ministry in the lower house, and lord Melbourne stoutly threaten the refractory members of the upper with the fearful vengeance of 'his Majesty's faithful and loyal subjects, the commons of Lower Canada'.—So much, my lord, on the granting of every constitutional demand of the French faction. Permit me now to consider the indiscreet individual's assertion, that every unconstitutional demand would be resisted, if necessary, by an appeal to the sword. Why that individual, unless on the ground of his being indiscreet, should at all allude to the tools of a forsaken profession, I cannot comprehend ; but I most respectfully beg to point out the entire discrepancy between that individual's solitary sample of conservative feeling and your lordship's clearly implied admission, that the constitution of the legislative council falls within the range of the inquiry of the royal commissioners. Whether did your indiscreet colleague become partially a conservative on his own responsibility, or did your lordship throw out your clearly implied admission merely as a sop to Cerberus? The former supposition is untenable in regard to a confirmed radical ; the latter must, therefore, be the true one. If, my lord, the promised inquiry is to be a delusion even in regard to the expectations of the dreaded assembly, it is much more likely to be so in regard to the just demands of those despised associations, characterised by your indiscreet colleague as 'self-constituted bodies of paltry merchants'—Yes, my lord, the inquiry will be a mere mockery ; and the monthly draft of £2000 sterling may, with comparatively good consequences, be thrown into the River St. Lawrence. Your 'precise instructions' have determined, that the French majority shall be every thing and the English minority nothing. I draw aside the veil

of futurity, and see through not a very long vista the inevitable workings of an awful retribution. That such a retribution will have ample justification, the following picture of the uncontrolled domination of an ignorant majority will abundantly prove.

"Every political object in America is effected by art and duplicity. Politicians proceed upon the principle that the people are fools, that they are a great huge mass of ignorance and stupidity, and can be moulded to any purpose, however weak or wicked, that is calculated to promote their selfish views; and it is a melancholy reflection that there is too much truth in the estimate they have put upon the intelligence of this people. For the illustration of the foregoing, let Mr. Van Buren's acceptance of the Baltimore nomination be duly considered. Weak indeed must be that mind—lost to every thing like common discernment—destitute of the slightest sense of self-respect, if it does not discover, in the very commencement of the article, the most shallow-witted, servile and contemptible dissimulation that ever passed the lips of man.

"I put it to the candour of the best friend Van Buren has, whether he believes that nomination of him by a convention of the democratic republicans of the Union was the only contingency upon which he would consent to become a candidate for the high office of President? Such a barefaced instance of insincerity, to call it by no worse name, admits of no argument. It strikes the senses, without the aid of reason; and yet the weak and deluded portion of this great community, who never think for themselves, but are entirely directed by the cry of 'Huzza for Jackson'—will gulp it down and march up to the polls and vote for Van Buren, as if he were as sincere as Washington, and as virtuous as Wirt. Every man that can read will perceive that Van Buren relies upon no merit of his own, but is vaulting upon the back of Jackson's popularity, full well knowing that among a blind and unthinking people this is enough for his purpose; and hence he so meanly talks about his being the 'honoured instrument selected by the friends of the present administration, to carry out its principles and policy; and that, as well from inclination as from duty. I shall, if honoured with the choice of the American people, endeavour to tread generally in the footsteps of General Jackson; happy if I shall be able to perfect the work which he has so gloriously begun'. Can language be more degrading—can sentiments be more menial?

"Would Washington, Jefferson, Madison or Monroe, have been guilty of such humiliating aycophancy for the

sake of an office? Would any high-minded man, especially for the office of President of the United States, which implies every thing that is noble, magnanimous and virtuous? Mean, low and abject, however, as he is, with shame be it spoken, it is addressed to the people, a great portion of whom will swallow the whole of it, and therefore subject the morality and discernment of themselves and country to the worst of imputations. Depend upon it, that government is approaching a crisis of fearful portent, when such open and flagrant duplicity on the part of politicians, is not considered too gross for either the credulity or integrity of the people. If they are too ignorant to discover that they are the dupes of a crafty ambition, that they are the daily subjects of imposition, bad indeed is their condition; but infinitely worse, if possible, if understanding the vile discipline, they are nevertheless willing to become the instruments of its hollow-hearted purposes.' ”

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XXXV.

MONTREAL, 16th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

I must still defer for a day the consideration of the sixth paragraph of your lordship's speech.

The envious blunderers, who have nothing else to say against Camillus, accuse him of precipitate haste in inferring your future deeds from your past expressions. Such fawning time-servers, my lord, pay a very bad compliment either to your head or to your heart or to both. They must mean that your language, if intelligible, is dishonest, or that, if honest, it is unintelligible. Your lordship may well pray to be protected against such flatterers;



And yet your lordship's discovery of a "flattering and kind manner" in the assembly's address may lead one to suspect, that your lordship may hail with pleasure the gross insults of the fawning time-servers. My mode of criticism, my lord, is widely different. I first endeavour to understand your words; and I then believe that your lordship will second your words by your actions. Common sense enables me to do the former; common charity compels me to do the latter. I trust, my lord, that you are not yet so far corrupted by foolish 'instructions' or by your intercourse with bigotted demagogues as to consider either common sense or common charity as a crime.

Permit me, my lord, to select a few instances, in which the fawning time-servers seem to have been determined neither to believe nor to understand your lordship's language. Firstly, there was your lordship's declaration, not less 'precise' than your remarkably 'precise instructions', which, till it should be justified by 'deeds done', the fawning time-servers were determined to consider as ambiguous or false. Secondly, there was your lordship's beautifully laconic promise of the contingencies.

"To both branches of the legislature, I am authorised to offer my warrants for the payment of their contingent expenses."

This, my lord, was sufficiently 'precise'; but yet the fawning time-servers either could not understand it or would not believe it. Understanding it and believing it, I considered the 'mysterious' question of the contingencies settled, and anticipated the actual robbery of the treasury as a mere matter of course; but the fawning time-servers exalt your lordship's actual grant into a 'most important piece of intelligence'. I subjoin your lordship's words:—

"Gentlemen—In conformity with what I strived in my speech at the opening of the session, on the subject of the contingencies. I cheerfully accede to the prayer of this address."

Your lordship's first clause, by proving that you sometimes act 'in conformity' with what you state, must be a severe blow to the fawning time-servers, who had resolved not to give your lordship credit for so vulgar, so plebeian a virtue as veracity. But your lordship's brief reply does contain one 'piece of intelligence', certainly 'most important' to your lordship, as an English nobleman, as a prudent governor, as a man of honour. For the sake of argument I shall admit, that your 'precise instructions' compelled you to 'accede to the prayer of this address'; but surely, my lord, your noble and right honorable masters were not so unreasonably cruel as to command you, 'cheerfully' to put your hand into the public chest, 'cheerfully' to violate the very constitution, which your gallant colleague is to defend with the sword, 'cheerfully' to become the accomplice of Roebuck and the patron of revolutionary conventions. Good heavens, my lord of Gosford, are you mad enough to glory in your shame, hardened enough to rejoice in a delegated opportunity of doing evil, degraded enough to be 'cheerful' under the double lash of a Frenchified cabinet and a French faction? Do not, my lord, suppose, that I have lost my temper. No, my lord; with the pen as with the knife, it is temper that cuts keenly, deeply, fatally. It is not, my lord, for a humble individual, who has neither hereditary title to disgrace nor official dignity to prostitute, to expect, that your lordship will answer these letters; but I do expect, that your lordship, as a commissioner of inquiry, will either yield to my arguments or elude their force to the satisfaction of your own intellect, your own conscience, your own honour.

'Cheerfully', my lord! That accursed word, which almost concentrates in itself the whole force of 'Smile and smile and be, &c.', shall be handed down, if Camillus should write a history of Canada for the purpose, to an indignant, a contemptuous, a scornful posterity. Whether Camillus may or may not write such a history, your lordship may rest assured, that, notwithstanding your lordship's attempt to make the French at once the official and the fashionable language of this colony, any future history of Lower Canada will be written only in the English language, only with an English pen, only with English feelings. If your lordship's ambition extends to posthumous reputation, I sincerely pity your lordship. But this, my lord, is a digression.

If, my lord, the fawning time-servers were contented with patiently and silently waiting for 'deeds done', I should not condescend to notice their treacherous imbecility; but when I find them calling upon 'all loyal men' to 'give him their support, because he comes in the king's name, clothed with royal authority and with good intentions', and in the same 'sensible remarks' admitting, that the French demagogues are 'his French allies', I must, my lord, boldly expose their ignorance, their weakness, their dishonesty. Have the fawning time-servers the audacity to advise 'all loyal men' to support the executive ally of the demagogues, because, forsooth, he is 'clothed with royal authority and with good intentions'? The language may be critically correct, for the 'royal authority' and the 'good intentions' are fully as superficial, and fully as easily laid aside as an unbuttoned cloak. No, my lord, so long as the French demagogues are your lordship's 'French allies', I shall consider it the solemn duty of myself and every man of English blood to oppose, to obstruct, to embarrass every movement of the unholy coalition.

Your lordship is said to be a classical scholar ; and I present you with a passage from Demosthenes's oration *De Corona*, which will convince your lordship, that the precipitate haste of Camillus, as censured by the fawning time-servers, has at least the warm approbation of the prince of orators.

"The adviser and the sycophant, though they do not resemble each other in any one respect, differ chiefly in this. The former anticipates probable results from actual appearances, and renders himself morally responsible to the believers in his anticipations. The latter, after having been silent, when he ought, like the former, to have spoken, brawls away furiously, when he sees 'deeds done'. \* \* \* The end, indeed, when the Deity shall have determined it, is within the knowledge of every sycophant ; but the anticipation itself displays the wisdom of the adviser."

In Montreal, my lord, who is the adviser and who is the sycophant ?

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XXXVI.

MONTREAL, 18th Nov., 1835.

MY LORD,

The first two sentences of your lordship's sixth paragraph are 'Complaint is also made that incompatible offices are, in some cases, held by the same persons. In whatever degree this grievance may be found to exist, his Majesty has signified to me his expectation, that it should be completely remedied.' How naturally, my lord, the 'complaint' of the first sentence slides into the 'grievance' of the second—your lordship, doubtless, believing with

the most liberal good nature, that every complaint of the revolutionary faction is well grounded. Whether this amiable doctrine be sound or not, your lordship, as an impartial functionary, is bound to give the benefit of it to the constitutionalists as well as to the revolutionists; and I must, therefore, congratulate the good fortune of both parties as well as compliment your lordship's ingenuity on the resolution which has been taken to redress every grievance under which any class of his Majesty's Canadian subjects may labour.' Oh happy day, my lord, when the redress of every 'grievance' shall have extinguished every 'complaint'. Oh happier Baron of Worlingham, the conciliatory harbinger of so auspicious a period. Oh the golden age of Lower Canada. Oh the Saturn of modern times. *Rideunt Saturnia regna.* What a contrast between your lordship's scythe and your gallant colleague's sword. Between the old and the new era, however, there will most probably be one point of distinction. Under your lordship's prototype, the rivers rolled tides of milk and nectar; under your lordship, they are far more likely to roll tides of blood. *Cerno ipsum spumantem sanguine Thybrim.* In another respect, also, the modern copy resembles the ancient original. Saturn devoured his own offspring; the Earl of Gosford insults, oppresses and pillages his own countrymen. But this, my lord, is a digression.

What does your lordship mean by 'incompatible offices?' 'Offices' may be 'incompatible' in two ways. They are 'incompatible', if they require the labour of 'the same person' at the same time; and they are 'incompatible', if the possession of the one enables 'the same person' to be negligent or faithless in the discharge of the other. Under the former head might come the chief justiceship of the province and the speakership of the legislative council; and if so, your lordship is bound to leave

the present incumbent of these two appointments the choice of resigning one or both of them. Under the second head certainly come our mayoralty and our surveyors' ship of roads ; and your lordship, therefore, is imperatively bound to give Mr. Jacques Viger the hint to secure the richer appointment by the resignation of the poorer one. Remember, my lord, that it is not Camillus but 'his Majesty', that 'has signified to me his expectation, that it should be completely remedied'. Your lordship is unlucky in your adverbs. 'Completely' has been almost as rashly enunciated as 'cheerfully', because it prevents your lordship from displaying a liberal impartiality by carrying the rule into operation only against the little body of the people. The ill timed adverb will compel you to mete out the same measure either of justice or of indulgence to the English chief justice of the province and the French mayor of Montreal. 'Completely', my lord, is a two edged sword.

Why 'his Majesty' should have presumed to denounce 'incompatible offices' in the face of a whiggish cabinet, and in the ear of your lordship, I cannot understand. Was not the whiggish cabinet of 'all the talents', in 1806, headed by lord Grenville, who at once controlled the financial expenditure and audited the financial accounts? Is not your lordship at once bound to *inquire* into every 'complaint' as Commissioner, and authorised to *decide* on many a 'complaint' as Governor? Did not lord Grenville hold, does not lord Gosford hold, 'incompatible offices'? The utter incapacity of 'all the talents' to sustain either the political reputation or the military renown of the British Empire very soon 'completely remedied' lord Grenville's 'grievance'; and, if like causes always produce like effects, lord Gosford's 'grievance' will be 'completely remedied' in a few short months. When it is so, my lord, your lordship will have a more honorable

train, than your predecessor had, to the place of embarkation. Baron Aylmer was accompanied only by your gallant colleague's 'paltry merchants'; but Baron Worlingham will be closely attended by a coronetted earl. To make the contrast more 'flattering and kind', the 'paltry merchants' will not obtrude their plebeian attendance on a fallen victim's solitary grandeur. At Point Levi, my lord, your last look will rest on Cape Diamond; and when your glance crosses the monument erected by the Earl of Dalhousie to one English conqueror of Lower Canada, you may safely give the Earl of Gosford credit for having opened an equally brilliant career to another. Permit me to assure your lordship, that the second conquest shall not be characterized, like the shock of nations at Friedland, as a battle won but a victory lost. The dearly bought lesson of conciliatory experience will not be thrown away.

But on perusing the third sentence of the sixth paragraph, my lord, I find that your lordship's definition of 'incompatible offices', according to the favourite fashion of liberals, is not practical but theoretical. I subjoin the sentence.

"Commencing with the highest, I have formed the opinion that it is neither right nor consistent with the wholesome separation and independence of the principal bodies of the government, and with the dignity of their members, that out of the limited number of executive councillors in this province, several hold offices under the Legislative Council and House of Assembly."

It is to me, my lord, a matter of perfect indifference, whether these gentlemen resign their seats in the executive council or their 'offices under the legislative council and house of assembly'; but I confess, mylord, that the governor, who can 'sheerfully' violate the constitution and feel shocked by an imaginary evil, does strain at a gnat and swallow a camel. What does your lordship mean by 'right' as distinguished from 'consistent, &c.?' Your lord-

ship must answer the question yourself, for I cannot attempt to do so. I cordially agree with your lordship that there should be a 'wholesome separation and independence of the principal bodies of the government'; but 'separation and independence' may be 'wholesome' without being complete. This not only may be, but actually is, the case, for the more intelligent Americans have discovered, that the complete 'separation' is not 'wholesome' and regret that a partial mixture is prevented by that theoretical obstacle "the genius of their government." As to the phrase 'dignity of their members,' I do not profess to understand it. I shall resume this subject to morrow.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XXXVII.

MONTREAL, 19th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

At the close of my yesterday's letter, I stated to your lordship, that intelligent Americans do not consider the *complete* separation of all the departments of government as *wholesome*; and I now beg to lay before your lordship the opinion of one of the most distinguished jurists of the union on the subject.

"If, then, occasional or periodical appeals would not afford an effectual barrier against the inroads of the legislature upon the other departments of the government, it is manifest that resort must be had to some contrivance-



ces, in the interior structure of the government itself, which shall exert a constant check, and preserve the mutual relations with each other. Upon a thorough examination of the subject, it will be found that this can be best accomplished by an occasional mixture of the powers of each department with those of the others, while the separate existence and constitutional independence of each are fully provided for. Each department should have a will of its own, and the members of each should have but a limited agency in the acts and appointments of the others. Each should have its own independence secured beyond the power of being taken away by either, or both of the others. But, at the same time, the relations of each to the other should be so strong that there should be a mutual interest to sustain and protect each other. There should not only be constitutional means, but personal motives, to resist encroachments of one on either of the others.

“ Thus ambition would be made to counteract ambition; the desire of power to check power: and the pressure of interest to balance an opposing interest.

“ There seems no adequate method of producing this result, but by a partial participation of each in the powers of the others; and by introducing into every operation of the government in all its branches a system of checks and balances, on which the safety of free institutions has ever been found essentially to depend. Thus, for instance, a guard against rashness and violence in legislation has often been found by distributing the power among different branches, and each having a negative upon the other. A guard against the inroads of the legislative power upon the executive, has been in like manner applied by giving the latter a qualified negative upon the former; and a guard against executive influence and patronage or unlawful exercise of authority by requiring the concurrence of a select council or a branch of the legislature in appointments to office and in the discharge of other high functions, as well as by placing the command of the revenue in other hands.

“ The usual guard, applied for the security of the judicial department has been in the tenure of office of the judges, who commonly are to hold office during good behaviour. But this is obviously an inadequate provision, while the legislature is entrusted with a complete power over the salaries of the judges and over the jurisdiction of the courts, so that they can alter or diminish them at pleasure. Indeed the judiciary is naturally and almost necessarily (as has been already said) the weakest department. It can have no means of influence by patronage. Its powers can never be wielded for itself. It has no command over the purse or the sword of the

n  
b  
a  
h  
is  
lu  
vo  
un  
w  
ju  
su  
th  
its  
the  
per  
tha  
tio  
now  
“  
wo  
tect  
oth  
ever  
pert  
ers  
how  
tha  
“  
tial  
and  
thos  
ary  
well  
I  
app  
ti-b  
“  
the s  
argu  
bran  
giala  
diffi  
one  
inter  
“ s  
to th  
Fran  
princ  
Amer  
ber o

zation. It can neither lay taxes nor appropriate money, nor command armies, nor appoint to offices. It is never brought into contact with the people by the constant appeals and solicitations and private intercourse, which belong to all the other departments of government. It is seen only in controversies or in trials and punishment. Its rigid justice and impartiality give it no claims to favor, however they may to respect. It stands solitary and unsupported, except by that portion of public opinion which is interested only in the strict administration of justice. It can rarely secure the sympathy or zealous support either of the executive or the legislature. If they are not (as is not unfrequently the case) jealous of its prerogatives, the constant necessity of scrutinizing the acts of each, upon the application of any private person and the painful duty of pronouncing judgment, that their acts are a departure from the law or constitution, can have no tendency to conciliate kindness or nourish influence.

"It would seem, therefore, that some additional guards would, under such circumstances, be necessary to protect this department from the absolute dominion of the others. Yet rarely have such guards been applied; and every attempt to introduce them has been resisted with pertinacity, which demonstrates how slow popular leaders are to introduce checks upon their own power; and how slow the people are to believe, that the judiciary is the real bulwark of their liberties.

"In some of the states the judicial department is partially combined with some branches of the executive and legislative departments; and it is believed that in those cases it has been found no unimportant auxiliary in preserving a wholesome vigour in the laws, as well as a wholesome administration of public justice."

I cannot, my lord, prosecute the discussion more appropriately than in the closing remarks of Anti-bureaucrat's fifth letter.

"It is not as the advocate of the government, but as the supporter of my own conscientious opinions, that I argue for the practical intermixture of the three great branches of the civil government, the executive, the legislature and the judiciary; and I do so with the more diffidence, as some gentlemen, of whose friendship any one may be proud, are decidedly opposed to such an intermixture.

"Such an intermixture exists in England according to the ordinary forms of the constitution. It exists in France by an anomalous violation of constitutional principles. It exists, to a certain extent, even in the American republic—the vice-president, the second member of the executive government, being president of

the senate; and the senate, as a whole, being a branch as well of the executive government as of the legislature.

"If a digression may be pardoned, I must take this opportunity of suggesting, in reference to my yesterday's communication, that, in the neighbouring republic, exists the perfect identity of the legislative and executive councils, which is falsely stated by Messrs. Nelson and Chapman to exist in Lower Canada. Such an identity does not exist in any other free country, so that the offensive identity is part and parcel of the very institutions envied and coveted by the consistent and intelligent revolutionists of Lower Canada. It may be necessary to apprise some of my readers, that *the senate is a council of control as to the appointment of public officers*. In other words, the legislative council is an executive council, armed, too, with higher powers than those of the executive council of Lower Canada. Let me now pass from analogy to reason.

The absolute separation of the three great departments of civil government must have the unfortunate effect of excluding the ablest men of the country from the most powerful and most dangerous department, the legislature. Who ought to be appointed judges? The most learned and most upright lawyers. Who ought to hold political or diplomatic offices? The most enlightened and most consistent statesmen. The system of absolute separation, therefore, necessarily commits the fearful power of making laws for the regulation of property, liberty and life, to second-rate professors of law and politics. Exclude his Majesty's ministers from the two houses of the imperial parliament; and, by taking away a tithe of the members, you must take away a full half of the talent. But that is not the whole mischief. The talent that is left is all on one side; so that the system of absolute separation would inevitably make an opposition morally and intellectually overwhelming, and produce a succession of administrations, as rapid as that of the scenes in a puppet show".

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,  
Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

M  
fe  
the  
of  
she  
the  
lor  
pos  
inc  
the  
und  
ber  
mot  
mea  
fixe  
'the  
prop  
so,  
exce  
math  
feren  
kind  
paci  
F  
If  
circu  
incor  
cillor  
leged  
counc  
can d  
cipal  
counc

## No. XXXVIII.

MONTREAL, 20th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

Permit me now, my lord, to offer a few special remarks on your lordship's declaration, that it is improper 'that out of the limited number of Executive Councillors in this Province, several should hold offices under the legislative council and the house of assembly'. In this declaration, my lord, there is a good deal of vagueness. If the possession of 'office' alleged to be 'incompatible' be inconsistent 'with the dignity of the members' of the principal bodies of the Government, I cannot understand, why the limited, or the unlimited number of executive councillors has even the most remote bearing on the question. Does your lordship mean, that every one of 'the principal bodies' has a fixed amount of 'dignity' and that every one of 'their members' has a share of 'dignity' inversely proportioned to the number of his colleagues? If so, my lord, your 'dignity' as governor must far exceed your 'dignity' as commissioner; and this mathematical theory explains and justifies the different degrees of respect paid by the 'flattering and kind' assembly to your lordship in your different capacities.

*Felix, qui potuit rerum cognoscere causas.*

If, my lord, 'the limited number' were the only circumstance, that rendered 'incompatible offices' inconsistent 'with the dignity' of executive councillors, your lordship might have remedied the alleged evil by enlarging the number of executive councillors without adopting the absurdly republican doctrine of a complete separation of 'the principal bodies of the government'. If the executive councillors be incompetent to discharge their du-

branch  
legisla-

e this  
day's  
c, ex-  
cutive  
n and  
entity  
the of-  
tutions  
ent re-  
sary to  
council  
rs. In  
e coun-  
the ex-  
ss from

rtments  
effect of  
the most  
legisla-  
he most  
t to hold  
ightened  
absolute  
e fearful  
property,  
law and  
the two  
ing away  
full half  
ef. The  
ystem of  
pposition  
roduce a  
at of the

servant,

us.

ties, supersede them, my lord, without fear and without compassion ; but do not, my lord, act on a merely theoretical principle of a very questionable application. The best way, my lord, of testing the propriety of the merely theoretical principle, as such, is to apply it in its fullest extent to every possible object, and thus to give an indirect demonstration of its practical falsehood. Now, my lord, the principle of complete separation of the principal bodies of the government is inconsistent with your lordship's tenure of two 'offices'—more particularly as they are 'incompatibl.'—is inconsistent with any governor's possession both of legislative authority and executive power, is inconsistent with your lordship's tenure of office 'under the house of assembly' as Mr. Papineau's viceroy. If, however, one may judge from certain discrepancies between words and actions, your lordship does not consider your lordship bound by your lordship's own rules. Some people, my lord, make rules, as bees make honey and Frenchmen build ships, not for themselves but for others. But your lordship seems determined to punish the whole of 'the limited number' for even 'he theoretical fault of only 'several' of them. Am I to suspect your lordship of condescending to assign an untrue motive for your dismissal of the executive councillors or am I to give your lordship credit for being candid enough, on your present footing with regard to the anti-national demagogues, to admit, that 'Evil communications corrupt good manners'? How classical, how pious, how humble to pay a 'flattering and kind' compliment to Menander and St. Paul, at the expense of your own reputation for loyalty and honor.

But, my lord, does any one of the 'executive councillors in this province' hold an office 'under the house of assembly'? The honorable Mr. Honey, my lord, holds the office of law clerk in the

house of assembly, but under his Majesty. The verbal inaccuracy might have been excusable, my lord, had it not tended literally to justify the assembly's presumption of last session, in having cancelled his Majesty's commission by the dismissal of Mr. Heney, on the ground of his being an executive councillor. During the present session, 'the commons of Lower Canada' have taken the same means of shewing themselves 'his Majesty's faithful and loyal subjects' by nominating the revolutionary editor of the *Canadien* in Mr. Heney's stead. It is difficult, my lord, to say, whether the dismissal of the one or the nomination of the other be the grosser insult to the majesty of the English sovereign, of the English people and of the English name. Your lordship is reported to have expressed or muttered your disapprobation of the assembly's conduct in this matter. Why should you do so, my lord? Did not Mr. Heney hold office 'under the house of assembly'? Has not your lordship, by permitting the assembly to define its own contingencies, enabled it to pay any hiring, whether in Canada or in England, in violation of the law? Has not your lordship, in spirit if not in letter, justified any encroachment on the part of 'the great body of the people'? But it is, my lord, consolatory to all 'the English inhabitants of this province', with the exception of a few blind or dishonest advocates of fair play, that your lordship begins to be galled by the chains of your faction. A worm, my lord, when trampled under foot, will turn upon its oppressor. Will your lordship do less? No, my lord; and I venture to predict, that you will soon be shielded by Camillus according to his feeble power, from the envenomed darts of cowardly, ungrateful and disloyal traitors.

But to return to Mr. Heney's case, my lord, your lordship dismisses him from the Executive Council because he is law clerk of the assembly,

and the assembly dismisses him from the office of law clerk because he is an executive councillor. Can any thing, my lord, be more marvellously absurd? Your lordship pulls out the grey hairs, because they do not match the black; the assembly pulls out the black hairs, because they do not match the grey. Ludicrous as is the proceeding, there is, I trust, at least one individual in the province, that cannot 'cheerfully' smile at it.

Your lordship, however, may still permit Mr. Hickey to retain his commission, and may include his salary in the civil list to be submitted to the house of assembly. The demagogues, my lord, will not grant his salary; and your lordship will not dare 'cheerfully' to pay, in defiance of the law, one, who is merely a legal servant of William the Fourth and not an illegal servant of your lordship's faction.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant.

CAMILLUS.

No. XXXIX.

MONTREAL, 21st November, 1835.

MY LORD,

In the third sentence of your sixth paragraph, your lordship states, that you desire however that it may be understood, that no dissatisfaction with the conduct of the member of the executive council, nor any mark whatever of his Majesty's displeasure is intended to be conveyed. — I have, my lord, already shewn, that your doctrine about 'dignity and 'separation' and 'independence'



at all that kind of clapnet does not justify your  
 admitted degradation of the executive councillors;  
 and your lordship's own words, which I have quo-  
 ted above, admit, that there does not exist any prac-  
 tical justification of your lordship's intended course.  
 Would it not have been more manly, my lord, to  
 confess, that you wished to make room for men  
 'acceptable to the great body of the people'?

Your lordship's appeal to your 'precise instruc-  
 tions' shared the infamy of robbing the provincial  
 treasury between your lordship and your lordship's  
 noble and right honorable masters; but your lord-  
 ship's contemplated surrender of all executive au-  
 thority to 'Excellency's faction' emanates from the  
 liberal justice and the impartial wisdom of yourself  
 alone. You say, 'I felt it my duty to impart to  
 them the conclusion to which my mind had come'  
 and 'I shall communicate the same opinion to the  
 proper authorities at home'. When your lordship  
 wrote these passages you must have forgotten, that  
 you were a commissioner of inquiry as well as a  
 governor-in-chief. 'My mind', forsooth! So your  
 lordship presumes to inquire and decide on your  
 own responsibility, in a matter of the very highest  
 importance. Might not your lordship send your  
 colleagues and their standing army home and save  
 John Bull the monthly draft of £2000 sterling?  
 Should the executive councillors, whom your lord-  
 ship will select as being 'acceptable to the great  
 body of the people', be invested, as is likely, with an  
 extensive control of the governor, your lordship  
 must perceive, that the factious leaders of 'the great  
 body of the people' will become an uncontrolled  
 oligarchy. How long would your lordship's despi-  
 cable allies abstain from an abuse of power? How  
 long would your lordship's insulted countrymen  
 submit to it? Suppose, my lord, for the sake of  
 argument, that 'the English inhabitants of this  
 province' were to vindicate their right by an appeal



to arms? Whom would your lordship employ to shed the blood of your countrymen? The British soldiers and the militia of 'the great body of the people'. The latter, my lord, would either remain at home or speedily return home with their swiftest heels. The former, my lord, are not cannibals; they have eyes to read, hearts to feel and heads to understand; and what must be unaccountable to your lordship, they are more disposed to sympathise with Englishmen than with Frenchmen. Does your lordship imagine, that 'the English inhabitants of this province' know not the influence of pen, ink and paper? But this is a digression.

Your lordship subsequently adds insult to injury by speaking of 'the wish they have expressed to relinquish their seats'. Richly, my lord, does such an expression deserve the elegant criticism of the *Minerva*. It is true, my lord, that you merely imparted to the executive councillors 'the conclusion to which my mind had come' in regard to 'incompatible offices' and left them to choose between 'their seats' and their 'offices under the legislative council and house of assembly'. Their very natural preference of the more lucrative appointments, your lordship somewhat oddly represents as "the wish they have expressed to relinquish their seats". But let me test your lordship's sincerity by asking, whether 'these gentlemen', if they had preferred 'their seats' to their 'offices' would have been permitted to remain in the executive council. This, my lord, is a question, which your own conscience will not permit you to elude; and your lordship's future proceedings in regard to Mr. Heney will be a practical answer from your lordship to the public. You will stand convicted of an evasive statement on your own testimony, if you do not either compel the assembly to receive Mr. Heney as law clerk or retain him in the executive council.

Your lordship proceeds to say, 'My views are

not limited to those cases; no union of incompatible or incongruous offices will be willingly acquiesced in by me'. Your lordship's distinction of 'compatible' and 'incongruous' I do not precisely apprehend; nor do I fully understand the force of 'willingly'. If you at all acquiesce in a 'union of incompatible or incongruous offices', it cannot materially affect the interests of the public, whether you do so 'willingly' or not. What consolation, for instance, can any place-hunter derive from your lordship's unwilling acquiescence in a 'union of incompatible or incongruous offices' in the person of Mr. Mayor Viger or of Mr. Chief Justice Sewell or of my lord Gosford? So far from deriving consolation, he would be distressed by the violence done to your lordship's feelings. 'Willingly', my lord, is a far more convenient adverb than 'cheerfully', because it will enable your lordship to enforce or suspend the rule against 'incompatible offices' according to the convenience of yourself and your 'flattering and kind' friends. Really, my lord, the writer of your speech must have been labouring under Bacon's 'first distemper of learning', which 'is when men study words and not matter.'

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

MONTREAL, 23d November, 1835.

MY LORD,

Permit me, my lord, to close my analysis of your lordship's sixth paragraph with a few general remarks. Your lordship's argument against the same person's tenure of 'incompatible offices', in so far as your lordship has condescended to illustrate your views by the instances of certain members of the executive council, assumes the necessity of 'the wholesome separation and independence of the principal bodies of the government' and the propriety of consulting 'the dignity of their members.'—The latter foundation of your lordship's argument is too shadowy for a logician's grasp; and the former, though undeniably sound in itself, receives a fatal shake from your lordship's ingeniously assumed identity of *wholesome* and *complete*. But, my lord, I shall take the foundations of your lordship's argument, as I find them, and shall attempt to prove, that they are more competent to support an argument against your lordship's new reign of professed liberality than against the established system of alleged corruption. Your lordship's fifth paragraph pledges your lordship to confer 'office and employment' only on men 'acceptable to the great body of the people,' or, in other words, only on the members or the tools of 'excellency's faction.' What will then, my lord, become of the 'wholesome separation and independence of the principal bodies of the government'? Instead of *wholesome separation and independence*, my lord, your new system will establish *complete connexion and dependence, a perfect identity of purpose, an undivided unity of action*. In this conclusion, your lordship must inevitably concur, unless your lordship is so singular as to doubt,

that your French allies, in the strictest sense of language, constitute a regularly organized faction. On any individual, who may doubt that they are so, reasoning may be lost; and yet duty, my lord, may sometimes compel a public writer to offer even fruitless reasoning. Has not the majority of the assembly repeatedly formed conventions of a virtually legislative character? Did not the edict of the despot force on the electors of Yamaska a representative, of whom they had never heard? Did not he literally and practically force his half-learned tool on his unlettered dupes? If your lordship cannot answer these questions in regard to Dr. O'Callaghan's election, the honorable member for L'Assomption, who has the reputation of being honest and candid, can answer them for you. But, my lord, can prove from a more recent fact, that your French allies are a faction. Your lordship may have observed in the public journals the names of three candidates for the representation of the county of Montreal,—Mr. Brown, Mr. Evans, and Mr. Jobin. In great Britain or Ireland, my lord, such a show of candidates for a vacant seat would certainly produce a most glorious contest; but, in Lower Canada, electioneering matters are very differently managed. The election took place not in the county of Montreal but in the county of Quebec. The sealed tenders of the three aspirants were forwarded to head-quarters, and submitted to the honorable conclave; and a verdict was given, as your lordship ought to expect, in favor of the French name and to the prejudice of the English names.—The only duty of the free and independent electors was to register the decree of the demagogues. Do not these instances, my lord, prove, that your lordship's French allies are a banded faction, not representing but ruling 'the great body of the people'? Does your lordship, then, require farther demonstration, that, by surrendering 'office and employ-

ment' only to men 'acceptable to the great body of the people', you would absolutely prevent 'the wholesome separation and independence of the principal bodies of the government'. Neither a sense of duty nor a feeling of shame would restrain the factious disposition of a revolutionary councillor or a revolutionary judge.

Then as to 'dignity', my lord, would it be quite consistent with the 'dignity' of a judge or of an executive councillor to be the slave of a majority even of his own faction? Certainly not, your lordship replies; and I now, confidently, ask your lordship, whether your own argument against 'incompatible offices' is not more repugnant to the new reign of professed liberality than to the established system of alleged corruption.

Your lordship, moreover, seems to forget, that place-hunters are fully more likely than place-holders to be influenced by interested motives in the discharge of public duties. Has your lordship, for instance, ever heard, that Mr. Vanfelson exchanged the loyal for the revolutionary ranks, that he might punish the government for not having appreciated and rewarded his superior merit? If you have not heard so, I must ascribe your lack of knowledge on this interesting subject to your almost exclusive preference of the society of Mr. Vanfelson's honest and gentlemanly friends. The province, my lord, must be revolutionized, because Mr. Vanfelson is not his Majesty's attorney general. The following opposite passage from Hutchinson's history of the colony of Massachusetts's Bay, will show that Mr. Vanfelson's patriotism has not the merit even of originality.

'The opposition to government which resulted in the loss of the colonies to Great Britain took its rise from the disappointment of an ambitious spirit. Upon the death of Stephen Sewell, Esquire, chief justice of the province of Massachusetts's Bay, in September, 1760, James Otis, Esquire, of Barnstable, solicited governor Bernard for

the situation; the governor, however, thought fit to confer it, without solicitation, upon Mr. Hutchinson, the deputy governor of the province; and from that time Mr. Otis and his son (author of the first political pamphlet upon the rights of Americans,) were at the head of every measure in opposition, not merely in those points which concerned the governor in his administration, but in such as concerned the authority of Parliament, the opposition to which first began in this colony, and was moved and conducted by one of them, both in the assembly and town of Boston'. The younger Otis was the ostensible, whilst the elder, being speaker of the assembly, was the actual leader of the opposition'.

The sequel of the story may be interesting and useful to your lordship. It will, I trust, be well digested by your lordship.

'The governor flattered himself that he should be able to reconcile to him both father and son. By the demise of the king, all civil as well as military commissions must be renewed. This was the only opportunity which a Massachusetts governor could have of nominating persons to office, at pleasure. When he came to settle the county of Barnstable, where the speaker lived, he made him an offer of taking to himself the principal offices in the county, and of naming many of his relations and friends to other offices; and the whole county was settled to his mind. *He took for himself the place of first justice of the county court of common pleas, and also that of judge of probate, which gives him much weight and influence in the county*'.

'Mr. Otis, the son, soon after appeared in favour of a grant, made by the assembly to the governor, of the island of Mount Desert; and then was the appearance of reconciliation. It lasted but a short time.'

But why, my lord, should your lordship be at all anxious to be surrounded by executive councillors? If rumour tell truth, your lordship already has a sufficient body-guard of tolerably ready advisers, which, in the vulgar but expressive language of American writers, would be styled your lordship's 'Kitchen Cabinet'. Had your lordship ever displayed any practical regard for constitutional principles, I might say something about the unconstitutional character of secret and irresponsible advisers; but the special fact, that your officious friends are not less ignorant, than is your lordship, of the true

state of provincial affairs, is a practical objection to any interference on their part with your lordship's public conduct; and your lordship's polite refusal to accompany your noble predecessor to the place of embarkation has shewn that your lordship brings even the ordinary courtesies of life within the limits of your official sphere. Shake off your 'Kitchen Cabinet', my lord. If you do not, I shall, notwithstanding Mr. O'Connell's testimonial of your firmness, be obliged to make the voice of history declare, that inflexible obstinacy in all intercourse with the world is quite compatible with the feeblest and most dependent spirit of favouritism in the petty circle of petty courtiers.

That I may at once finish so disagreeable a subject, I implore your lordship, if you have any regard for the dignity of a vice-regal earl, strictly to prohibit any of your officious parasites from again writing such productions as 'Another Loyalist' and 'A Fair Trial'.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant

CAMILLUS.

No. XLI.

MONTREAL, 25th November, 1835.

MY LORD,

The seventh paragraph of your lordship's speech opens with the following remarks.

'It is stated as a grievance, that the government has, at various times, refused to give the legislature access to accounts and other documents which were necessary for the prosecution of its inquiries; and that the executive



has not, in all cases, communicated, when requested, the despatches which have passed between the colonial department and the local government. His Majesty's government fears, that the assembly may have been exposed to some inconvenience from this source'.

With what a beautiful simplicity does your lordship sweep aside the upper house by identifying 'the legislature' of the first sentence with 'the assembly' of the second. Unless your lordship believes with the satirist, that words are intended to conceal thoughts, I must infer from your lordship's language, that your lordship habitually considers *the assembly as the legislature*. I must either draw such an inference or suspect your lordship of having, in the first sentence, disingenuously wished to impute the complaint as well to the legislative council as to the assembly, and of having, in your second, been thrown off your guard by the natural and irresistible force of truth. Your lordship has unfortunately furnished too many instances both of unconstitutional feelings and of jesuitical language to enable me to decide between the two explanations of your lordship's obvious confusion of *legislature* and *assembly*. A thought strikes me, my lord. May not your lordship, in imitation of the liberal fathers of the reform bill, throw the blame of your own wilful blunder on the 'inadvertence' or the bad taste or the 'first distemper of learning' of your own scribe?

Again, my lord, how ingeniously you contrast 'the government' of Lower Canada in the first sentence, with 'his Majesty's government' of England in the second. You confess, that the provincial 'government' is not 'his Majesty's'. Why did not your lordship complete the antithesis by styling it 'Mr. Papineau's'? How provokingly your scribe's 'first distemper of learning' does reveal the degrading reality of the demagogue's despotism over both 'the government' and the people.



I now proceed to consider the substance of the quoted sentences. The second sentence, my lord, passes a general vote of censure on some of your lordship's predecessors. Would it not, my lord, have been more manly, more candid and more equitable to specify some of the instances, in which 'the assembly may have been exposed to some inconvenience from this source'? Had your lordship attempted to specify such instances, you would, most probably, have found, that, like your lordship's own exceptions from your own general rule, the required documents could not have been communicated 'without violation of confidence, or a special detriment to the public service'. That your lordship will be less scrupulous, than any of your predecessors ever was, about 'violation of confidence' and 'detriment to the public service', I am reluctantly compelled to believe.

Your lordship seems to labour under an erroneous impression as to the powers of the assembly. You allude to 'accounts and other documents which were necessary for the prosecution of its inquiries' without deigning to qualify *inquiries* by the epithet *constitutional*. The constitutional power of the assembly is merely to co-operate with the legislative council and the governor in making laws not repugnant to any imperial statute; and your lordship will admit, that the French demagogues overstep the limits of the constitutional act, when they erect themselves into a judicial tribunal. When Colonel Eden, my lord, was required to surrender certain 'documents, which were necessary for the prosecution' of the unconstitutional inquiry into the riots of May, 1832, he was amply justified in refusing such 'documents' without any reference to 'violation of confidence' or 'special detriment to the public service'. When Mr. Collector Jessopp was required to exhibit certain 'accounts', 'which were necessary for the prosecution' of a measure intended to take effect

in the ports of Great Britain and Ireland, he also was amply justified in refusing such 'accounts' without any reference to 'violation of confidence' or 'special detriment to the public service'. If I am not very much mistaken, it is to those 'accounts' and those 'documents', that your lordship specially refers; and, if by *its inquiries*, your lordship means *its constitutional inquiries*, I maintain, that even on your own admission, the assembly had no right of 'access' to such 'accounts' and such 'documents'. Your lordship, moreover, seems to labour under an erroneous impression as to the assembly's mode of proceeding. That illustrious body, when it wishes 'access to accounts and other documents' does not always request 'the government' strictly so called, to make its subordinate agents give such 'access'. It rather attacks the latter than the former, because it believes that it can imprison the subordinate functionaries and admits that it cannot imprison the governor. The following letter of 'Querist' in Monday's Quebec Gazette brings the question home to your lordship's business and bosom.

TO THE EDITOR OF THE QUEBEC GAZETTE.

Much has been said upon the powers vested in the Royal Commissioners, and it is understood that an opinion has been expressed by a leading member in his place, that so far from these gentlemen having the power to inquire into the proceedings of the assembly, it would be competent to that body to cause them to appear at the bar of the house, for the purpose of being examined as to their own proceedings under the commission. I would feel obliged if some of your correspondents, conversant with constitutional law, would instruct us upon the subject; for, if such be the case, the impolicy of the measure must be apparent to all; and it would be well that those who would be disposed to give information should be aware of the paramount power of the assembly over them. This difficulty would seem to arise from the circumstance of three commissioners being named, one of whom was protected by his office of governor-in-chief, and would not have obtained under the commission as originally proposed to be conferred upon the earl of Canterbury or upon lord Amherst. Nor would this difficulty

have arisen upon the commission proposed to be given to the duke of York in the year 1766, as mentioned in the communication of your correspondent under the signature of 'A Constitutionalist'. As the question now stands it is one full of importance whether looked at theoretically or in its practical consequences.

QUESTIST.

Suppose the demagogues, my lord, to call the members of your lordship's 'kitchen cabinet' before them, and, in default of attendance or of returning civil answers to civil questions, to send them all to conduct the grand inquiry in the common gaol, what would your lordship do? Should your lordship dare to think or say or do any thing at all on the subject, you would be practically divided into two characters, sent to the common gaol as head of the commission, and permitted, if you should feel so inclined, to remain in the Chateau as head of 'the government'. Seriously, my lord, there is nothing so absurd or so audacious, that it will not be attempted by your French allies.

Your lordship has most successfully contrived to place yourself between two fires; and I think that I know, whether of the two you feel to be the hotter. I would recommend to your lordship to forget your English, that you may at once escape the hotter fire and become more 'acceptable to the great body of the people'.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLES.

## No. XLII.

MONTREAL, 26th Nov., 1835.

MY LORD,

In my last letter I pointed out to your lordship the necessity of confining the 'inquiries' of the assembly to the objects of constitutional legislation, and of refusing to aid it with 'accounts' and 'documents' for the prosecution of any other 'inquiries'. From the neglect of the maxim *Principis obsta*, my lord, very much mischief has arisen in this colony. Under the constitutional act, the 'inquiries' of either branch of the legislature are strictly limited to such objects, as come within the legislative power of the whole legislature; and yet the assembly has been quietly permitted to erect itself into a judicial tribunal under the imposing title of the 'grand inquest of the country'. As reasonably, my lord, might the legislative council have erected itself into a high court of impeachments, or the governor have usurped any prerogative of the king of England. But the assembly's usurpation of judicial power is not only unconstitutional but iniquitous—for nothing, my lord, can be more glaringly unjust than to commence an inquiry in regard to any man's public or private character, which, for want of a court of impeachments, can never be brought to any satisfactory conclusion. The usurped power of the demagogues exposes every one of their victims to the certain injury of an accusation without granting them the probable benefit of a trial. Until a high court of impeachments be established, your lordship commits a crime against the constitution and against the sacred laws of justice, as often as you acknowledge the assembly to be the 'grand inquest of the country'. There does, to be sure, exist a tribunal, before which the charges of the assembly can be investigated and decid-

ed. The judges of that tribunal, my lord, are his Majesty's colonial secretary and the law-officers of the crown. Of the impartiality, learning and intelligence of such a tribunal, the case of the late attorney general of Lower Canada affords ample proof. That gentleman, my lord, had been suspended by your lordship's predecessor in a bitterly regretted hour of conciliation. He was acquitted by lord Goderich of the assembly's charges, condemned unheard by the same nobleman on new charges invented by Denman and Horne, and subsequently declared innocent both of the charges of the assembly and those of lord Goderich, by Mr. Stanley. But the merits of the tribunal, my lord, are not all told. Mr. Stuart, after having been acquitted, condemned and acquitted again, was virtually punished for crimes, of which he was innocent, by those who acknowledged his innocence. Such, my lord, is the appropriate tribunal for investigating and deciding the charges of the assembly. Permit me, my lord, to state, in brief and undeniable language, that Mr. Stuart was condemned, not because he was guilty but because the assembly was his accuser. Does the recent progress of conciliatory principles, my lord, promise a more equitable decision from my lord Glenelg? No, my lord; your lordship's conscience tells you, that any similar accusation will meet a similar fate. This long digression, my lord, at last brings me to review your conciliatory sanction of the assembly's unconstitutional and iniquitous inquiry into Mr. Judge Gale's appointment. Having already seen your lordship, on untenable ground, dismiss the executive councillors to make room for men 'acceptable to the great body of the people', am I, my lord, uncharitable in suspecting your lordship of the same paltry motive for aiding in the persecution of Mr. Gale. But your lordship, as head of the government, is not less interested in defending Mr.

Gale, than Mr. Gale himself. In this respect, Mr. Gale's case, my lord, differs very widely from Mr. Stuart's. In prosecuting a public officer for alleged malversation in his office, there may have been much malice, much injustice, and a glaring violation of the constitution; but in persecuting a judge on the score of auto-judicial conduct, which, whatever may be its merits or demerits, was known to the government at the time of appointment, is a direct and daring encroachment on 'the executive power of the governor'. But I forget, my lord, that you have introduced the elective principle into the system of dispensing 'office and employment'. Does not your lordship's suicidal conduct in this matter justify my prediction, that your lordship would even make vacancies for hungry knaves 'acceptable to the great body of the people'? But, in Mr. Gale's case, your lordship may perhaps find it difficult to ascertain the opinion of 'the great body of the people.' If the demagogues, who profess to be the organs of the people, hate and envy Mr. Gale, among the people themselves he is remarkably popular. What 'great body of the people' will your lordship prefer? 'The great body' of course, that recommends a vacancy for some of the hungry and illiterate demagogues.

Your lordship should exhibit your peculiar kind of impartiality with a little more caution, if you wish to escape the pity of your countrymen and the contempt of your French allies.

The demagogues, my lord, begin to be seriously afraid, lest, under the indulgent reign of your lordship's impartiality, some of them may cease to be patriots. Of patriots they entertain nearly the opinion of Sir Robert Walpole.

'Patriots', said Sir Robert Walpole 'spring up like mushrooms: I could raise fifty of them within the four-

and-twenty hours. I have raised many of them in one night. It is but refusing to gratify an unreasonable and insolent demand, and up starts a patriot!"

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,  
Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XLIII.

MONTREAL, 1st December, 1835.

MY LORD,

The city of Montreal yesterday exhibited a spirit-stirring sight. Your lordship's oppressed and insulted countrymen peaceably and proudly walked in procession through the streets of this city to the sound of martial music. Before I explain the nature and the objects of the procession, permit me to carry your lordship back to a previous procession of 15th November, 1834. On that day, my lord, 'the English inhabitants of this' city, in order to testify their sense of the illegal conduct of the returning officer for the West Ward of Montreal—a miserable creature of the name of Lusignan—marched in peaceful triumph through the city, and literally paralysed the more than equally numerous dupes of the French demagogues. Nothing, my lord, but a reliance on the very soldiers, whom the demagogues had repeatedly recommended to the tender mercies of the assassin, and whom they seemingly wished to remove from the scene of every election, prevented the loyal and faithful descendants of the traitors of 1775 from abandoning their homes in the extremity of their terror. Ask Mr. Papineau, my lord, what would have happened—

but for the presence of the British troops. Push the iron of the question, my lord, into the very marrow of the dastard's soul. The coward's red blood, my lord, will become white on his cheek and his brow; and, without giving your lordship a direct answer to your question, he will clasp your knees, lick your feet, promise you a civil list, provided your lordship will reject the bill for the removal of troops from the scenes of parliamentary elections. Your lordship will, of course, reject the bill, not because it is unconstitutional and impracticable, but because it affects the nerves of your greatest and best friend. The appearance of yesterday's band of brothers convinces me, my lord, that the provisions of that bill, if they ever come into operation, will, in less than three years, give your lordship's oppressed and insulted countrymen the exclusive possession of the island of Montreal and of all the communications with Upper Canada, both on the Ottawa and on the St. Lawrence. How can your lordship prevent such a result? Your French allies would run without being driven. This, my lord, is a course to be strongly deprecated. But of two evils, my lord, the least must be chosen; and on the unhappy author of the greater evil the responsibility must rest. Ask your conscience, while it is yet comparatively unworn and tender, who that author is.

Yesterday's procession, my lord, was composed of all classes of the citizens, with the exception of your French allies. The day, my lord, was sacred to St. Andrew; and your Scotch victims, aided by your English, your Irish and your German victims, had met to revive the tender recollections of their native land, to refresh the proud associations of national glory and to strengthen each other in the resolution of being worthy of their fathers. Against such a band of brothers would your lordship commit the crime, enormous even in its very expression,



of ordering British troops to point the deadly tube? Could British soldiers withstand the effect of national music? Would the gallant sons of St. George attack 'The Roast Beef of Old England'? Would the gallant sons of St. Patrick direct their aim against 'St. Patrick's day in the Morning'? Would the gallant sons of St. Andrew charge with fixed bayonets the sacred tune of 'Tullochgorum? No, my lord; 'the English inhabitants of this province' laugh your lordship and your lordship's French myrmidons to scorn. Your oppressed and insulted countrymen despise your allies more heartily than they despise any one, but the miserable trucklers that dread them. In the foregoing remarks, the place-hunting gladiator will doubtless find a justification of his indiscreet charge of Orangeism, against the inhabitants of Montreal. That man, though almost unworthy of notice, is not unworthy of chastisement; and I shall persecute him, wherever he may hide his head, if there the English language is spoken, if there an English newspaper is published. Dishonest enough to come to Canada with his opinions formed on the very subjects of local inquiry and indiscreet enough to avow such dishonesty, he can make no other atonement to the province for his conduct, than by immediately retiring beyond its limits. On these grounds, my lord, 'the English inhabitants of this province' will undoubtedly demand the man's official degradation. The place-hunting gladiator, my lord, knows nothing of the real feelings of the loyal population of Montreal. The societies, which have been here formed, are absolutely necessary for the relief of the poor and the sick 'English inhabitants of this province'. Your lordship's French allies, having the public purse in their hands, can relieve their poor or sick dupes, after the ingenious fashion of the man,

Who, out of his great bounty,  
Built a bridge at the expense of the county.

Yes, my lord, the demagogues have granted money to a French hospital and have refused aid to an English one. Thus do they make extremes meet, by promoting the uncongenial union of charity and spoliation. Like Robin Hood, they take money from one class to give it to another. This, my lord, is a true specimen of liberal justice. In the evening, my lord, about one hundred and fifty members of St. Andrew's Society, with the office-bearers of the other societies as guests, sat down to dinner. The tremendous cheers for the first six toasts sufficiently evinced the unshaken loyalty of the party. The seventh toast, my lord, was admirably received. Every glass was empty; every hand was motionless; every tongue was mute. Contrast this, my lord, with the enthusiastic cheering at the name of Lord Dalhousie.

I have the honor to be,  
My Lord,  
Your Lordship's most obedt. humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XLIV.

MONTREAL, 2d December, 1835.

MY LORD,

After my yesterday's episode, I now resume the consideration of your lordship's speech.

Your lordship's seventh paragraph closes with the following sentence:—

“There is scarcely any document within the power of the government which it will not always be willing to

lay before you, except those confidential communications with the authorities at home, or with its own officers here, which it is obvious could not be made public in all cases, and at all seasons without extreme inconvenience."

In my minute criticisms on the style of your lordship's speech, my object has been not to act the pedant at your lordship's expense, but to break through the misty veil of your lordship's language into your lordship's breast. With the same view, I now ask your lordship to give a specific interpretation of 'scarcely', which implies a general exception from the rule of submitting 'accounts and other documents' to the assembly in addition to the special exception stated by your lordship. Your lordship either uses unmeaning words or shelters yourself under a general expression against future contingencies. When any document, that does not fall within the range of 'those confidential communications', is demanded by the assembly, it may, if such a course should be convenient, be refused by your lordship on the admirably strong, liberal and honest ground, that you had not promised to submit every other document without qualification or reserve. So far, as your lordship's apparent want of candour may affect the French assembly, I entertain the most callous indifference; but I cannot but feel an honest indignation that your lordship, after having censured the conduct of preceding governors for withholding 'accounts and other documents' from the assembly, has adopted their very rule of action as your own guide. But how can your lordship carry into effect your own special exception? How can you prevent the assembly from having access to 'those confidential communications with the authorities at home or with its own officers here'? Have you not retained Mr. Roebuck as a spy on 'the authorities at home' as a burrowing ferret, for in-

vestigating 'those confidential communications  
 with' them? Have you not trusted 'those confi-  
 dential communications with its own officers here'  
 to the keeping of an indiscreet and unprincipled  
 adventurer, and have you not proclaimed the damn-  
 able principle of pure democracy, by which 'its  
 own officers here' will be the delegated creatures of  
 your favourite assembly? After the promulga-  
 tion of a principle, that must produce the perfect  
 identity of 'the government' and 'the assembly',  
 your lordship does surprise me by your inconsis-  
 tent simplicity in alluding to the Frenchified go-  
 vernment and the French assembly as two differ-  
 ent bodies. About the promulgation of that prin-  
 ciple, my lord, I have, on good authority, heard an  
 amusing story. Your lordship stated, that you  
 had 'precise instructions'; but few people suspected  
 the extreme degradation of your splendid servitude.  
 Who could have supposed, that a coronetted peer  
 would have submitted to be so far the puppet of  
 others as to read from the vice-regal throne of  
 Lower Canada a speech manufactured in Downing  
 Street? If the story ended here, your lordship  
 would simply appear as the passive and perhaps  
 unconscious tool of your noble and right honor-  
 able employers; but your lordship, by having ad-  
 visedly made certain modifications, such as the  
 democratic doctrine, in the document, identified  
 yourself in reality as well as in appearance, with  
 the anti-national and blundering framers of the  
 speech, and rushed headlong into a participation  
 both of their intellectual weakness and of their mor-  
 al guilt. Like Philip's soldiers, to whom the  
 editor of the Herald lately alluded, I am so vulgar  
 as to call every thing by its right name, to style a  
 tool a tool, a knave a knave, a traitor a traitor.  
 The implied comparison, my lord, is unjust not  
 towards the enemy within, who stabs the constitu-  
 tion in the security of power, but to the enemy

without, who has at least the merit of courage in his open and dangerous assaults.

Your lordship's special exception seems to consider that only two parties, the government and the legislature, are interested in the production of 'accounts and other documents'. In this, my lord, you entirely forget, that there are such parties as the law and the people and the sacred principles of justice and other countries besides Lower Canada. Is your lordship prepared to neglect and spurn and trample in the dust all these parties in your intercourse with the French assembly? Oh no, replies your lordship, I shall give these parties the benefit of the general exception of 'scarcely'. Has your lordship done so? Did you respect the law or the people or the sacred principles of justice, when you supplied the assembly with documents for the prosecution of Mr. Gale and the virtual annihilation of executive patronage? Did you respect the rights of Britain or of the neighbouring colonies, when you encouraged the republican demagogues to interfere with an imperial establishment, such as the post office? The post office, my lord, is placed, even in republican America, under the control of the general government; nor can the entire continuity of the British system be broken into disjointed pieces with impunity. It is the duty of every man to refuse to give the assembly any information on the subject. Whether your lordship do your duty or not, others may do theirs rather than adopt the servile maxim *regis ad exemplar*. Let your French allies, if they dare, send to Montreal for an unwilling witness. Let them try to find a messenger hardy enough to attempt the seizure of a single citizen of English blood.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

M.  
wh  
wit  
I  
gra  
"  
cati  
mun  
ance  
to p  
T  
wide  
cent  
eith  
such  
entit  
my  
adm  
whic  
rega  
emo  
amp  
bill,  
Stree  
sister  
bawl  
land  
Fran  
well  
And  
demo  
more  
legisl

MONTREAL, 3d December, 1835.

MY LORD,

Your lordship's eighth paragraph, which treats of some 'Blue Book' or other, I pass without remark.

I quote the first sentence of your ninth paragraph.

"The too frequent reservation of bills, for the signification of his Majesty's pleasure, and the delay in communicating the King's decision upon them, is a grievance of which his Majesty's government are solicitous to prevent the recurrence".

This conciliatory passage, my lord, differs so widely from the cabinet's notorious desire of concentrating all power in its own hands, that I must either suspect the cabinet's sincerity or consider such an instance of self-denial as a measure of its entire subserviency to the French faction. Is not my view of the grasping selfishness of the existing administration amply justified by the arrangements, which are mentioned in your fifth paragraph, in regard to the disposal of all offices, 'of which the emoluments shall exceed a stated sum'? Is it not amply justified by the provisions of the municipal bill, which refer almost every thing to Downing Street, as a court of last resort? Is it not consistent with the almost universal proceedings of the bawling liberals—whether of France or of England or of the United States? With the affairs of France and England your lordship ought to be well acquainted; but you may not be aware, that Andrew Jackson, who professes to be more liberally democratic than any former president, has done more than all his predecessors to concentrate all legislative power and all executive authority in the

hands of the chief magistrate of the republic. In one word, my lord, the concentration of all power in one and the same point is part and parcel of the pure democracy of your lordship and the imperial cabinet, as it is the only thing that can render the numerical majority of a people wholly independent and altogether uncontrollable.

But, my lord, I can offer a special proof of the insincerity of your lordship's noble and right honorable masters. While my lord Glenelg was actually sketching the very sentence, which I am now considering, he had, for months, been guilty of shameful and fatal 'delay in communicating the King's decision upon' two measures of vital importance to Upper Canada—the bill for establishing a bank in the Gore district, and the bill for enlarging the capital of the commercial bank of Kingston. But, my lord, even after 'communicating the King's decision upon them', the indolent baron was guilty of still farther delay in transmitting the sanctioned bills as authorities for actual operations. It is just possible that the indolent baron's feats of the assembly of Lower Canada may spur him on to more vigilant activity and more 'flattering and kind' courtesy; and, if he entertains your lordship's peculiar admiration of Frenchmen, the circumstance, that that assembly is French, will doubtless enlist his affections on the side of his fears. 'Oh, for Hogarth's magic power', my lord, to represent your lordship and your lordship's noble and right honorable masters in the attitude of kissing the rod of a despicable demagogue. I will not, my lord, inveigh against such slaves; I shall reserve my searing scorn for those, who can feel shame. I must, however, add, that, if the moderate and conciliatory course, which your lordship publicly and privately recommends to the 'two parties', is to be found in your lordship's own conduct, every man of English blood in the colony 'would rather be a dog and

bay  
tion

par

“  
right  
cept

I

ship

cons

earn

lord

cour

nee

you

lead

prefe

jecti

have

ship,

the

bill,

the

the

It

or do

da as

that,

ledge

moc

the

croac

liam

tion,

judg

judic

and

alm

lativ

bay the moon' than adopt a course of such degradation.

I now subjoin the second sentence of the ninth paragraph.

"I shall consider the power of reserving bills, as a right to be employed not without much caution, nor except on some evident necessity".

In this remark I cordially agree with your lordship; but I must, in candour, add, that I do not consider your lordship remarkably 'competent to carry your own view into operation. How is your lordship, after having discarded the executive council, to decide on the existence of 'evident necessity'? Will your kitchen cabinet counsel your lordship and realise the picture of 'The lame leading the blind'? Will your lordship rather prefer, as a ground for reserving any bill, the objections of 'the great body of the people'? I have, my lord, hit the truth at last; and your lordship, therefore, will not often have occasion to exert the right of reservation. It is impossible for any bill, that is not 'acceptable to the great body of the people', ever to reach your lordship.

In every thing, that your lordship has either said or done, you have seemed to consider Lower Canada as an independent state; and I am much afraid, that, were your judgment sound and your knowledge of constitutional principles correct, your democratic prejudices in favour of 'the great body of the people' would blind you to any and every encroachment on the supremacy of the imperial parliament. The danger of unconstitutional legislation, which arises from your lordship's weakness of judgment, want of knowledge, and democratic prejudices, is alarmingly increased by the anti-national and republican avowals of the assembly, and the almost entire corruption of a majority of the legislative council. I venture to assert, that, should



the two houses pass four unconstitutional bills, your lordship, in your present helpless condition, would sanction three of them.

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,  
Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XLVI.

MONTREAL, 5th December, 1835.

MY LORD,

I subjoin the second sentence of your ninth paragraph.

"His Majesty's government also undertake on their part, to bestow the most prompt attention on every question of this nature which may be brought under their notice, and especially, *that no measure, having for its object the institution in this province of any colleges or schools for the advancement of Christian knowledge or sound learning, shall hereafter be unnecessarily deferred*".

The 'flattering and kind' generality, which I have printed in the ordinary characters, amply merits the elegant criticism of the *Minerve*, more particularly when illustrated by the special boon held out in the remainder of the sentence to your French allies. The passage, as a whole, exhibits your lordship and your lordship's noble and right honorable masters, as unbecomingly eager to propitiate the hungry, ambitious and anti-national demagogues of the assembly. Well might the free and independent republicans of the Burlington Free Press say of your lordship's speech,

"While reading this speech, we were amused at and

disgusted with the cowardly spirit, which seemed to pervade and characterise the whole of it".

At the hazard of offering an unpleasant digression, I submit the remainder of the article from the Free Press, that your lordship may see how far even foreigners of English origin sympathise with your lordship's proscription of 'the English inhabitants of this province'.

"His excellency seems not to be aware of the real state of affairs as they now exist in the province. The position which the earl has assumed we think he will find it difficult to maintain, conjointly with his delegated authority. A candid unbiassed mind cannot but come to the conclusion that he has taken for granted, without any investigation, that the French are in the right, and that nothing more is required of him than to comply with their requests, and peace and harmony will be restored. He is careful to say nothing contrary to the wishes of the French part of the population; while those of British origin are spurned in contempt from the foot of the throne. We very much mistake the spirit of Beitons, or his lordship will find he has his hands full to effect his unhallowed designs. In his speech the French are held up as the bone and sinew of the nation, as the *intelligence*; and, therefore, as those fit to rule. He says, as governor, he 'will execute with alacrity, *impartiality* and firmness, whatever he is competent to do of himself'. What security, we ask, have the people of British origin that he will execute any thing with *impartiality* when the whole tenor of his speech shows that he is a partizan? With how much firmness he will act when called upon to oppose a Papineau measure, we leave time to determine".

The latter part of the sentence, which I have printed in italic characters, deserves a more particular discussion. I do not precisely know the meaning which your lordship attached to your words; but I do know, that they must have been generally understood to convey a censure on Lord Aberdeen's rejection of a bill for erecting into corporations the French Canadian institutions 'for the advancement of Christian knowledge or sound learning' and to imply a promise, that my lord Glenelg

would 'cheerfully' sanction any similar bill and virtually relinquish his Majesty's claims to the 'seigniories of the seminary of Montreal in defiance of the British statute of 1774. I am afraid, my lord, that 'the most prompt attention', which the indolent baron promises to pay to all reserved bills, may sometimes interfere with the due consideration of such bills, for Lord Glenelg is notoriously incapable of doing any thing both promptly and well. Thus, my lord, may 'the most prompt attention' be a sacrifice, offered at the shrine of a despicable demagogue, at the expense of 'the English inhabitants of this province', of the provisions of the constitution, of the just rights of the imperial authorities. Such an evil, if it do occur, will be almost irremediable, for, as I already apprised your lordship, there does not exist any judicial tribunal for reviewing and, if necessary, reversing the acts of colonial legislatures.

But what, my lord, is the tendency of the special promise about 'colleges or schools for the advancement of Christian knowledge or sound learning'? Its tendency, my lord, is to encourage the assembly to squander such portion of the public revenue, as a greedy faction and a corrupt government may not pillage, on the dissemination of one kind of 'Christian knowledge', and of one kind of 'sound learning', on the propagation of the religion and the language of 'the great body of the people'. Your lordship must be highly delighted to find, that your democratic scheme for pillaging and oppressing your countrymen, because they are few and, on account of their fewness, entitled to your generosity and protection, may be extended as well to religious or literary privileges as to civil and political rights. But the democratic scheme, my lord, not only may be extended, but actually has been so. Inquire, my lord, how much money, within these few years, has been expended on

French-Canadian colleges, and how little on M'Gill college or any English institution 'for the advancement of Christian knowledge or sound learning'. The result of such an inquiry will highly delight an impartial champion of 'the great body of the people'. You will find, that *the great body* has got every thing, and *the little body* nothing. Your satisfaction may, also, be enhanced by the consideration, that, *the little body* has paid almost every thing and *the great body* almost nothing. Your lordship, of course, remembers Horace's opinion, that to admire nothing is almost the only thing which can make and keep a man happy.—Does not your lordship wish, that you had permitted Horace's opinion to prevent your admiration of public robbery? Your admiration of the indiscreet and dishonest place-hunter, however, is justified by the example of the Venusian bard, who was himself a warm admirer of *Vulturn*.

But it is not merely by the misappropriation of money, that the French demagogues display an undue partiality towards institutions 'for the advancement' of the religion and the language of 'the great body of the people'. They have, my lord, attempted by unequal legislation to attract pupils to these institutions at the expense of the interests of English seminaries of safer principles and of higher pretensions. This very day, my lord, I have seen a petition, that is to be presented to the legislative council, against a bill for shortening the period of a law-student's clerkship from five to four years, *provided he has studied at a French-Canadian College*. To have petitioned the assembly would have been a waste of time and labour. The framers of the petition, my lord, seem to be apprehensive, that the legislative council, in order to remove a theoretical anomaly, may aggravate a practical grievance by extending the invidious privilege to the graduates of any British university. Should

the legislative council adopt such an amendment, your lordship may soon have a glorious opportunity of scourging with both hands one class of the English inhabitants of this province. The scheme of the demagogues, my lord, is glaringly iniquitous, for it is not even pretended, that French-Canadian colleges give a better education than the English schools of the province. Seriously and solemnly, my lord, you cannot sanction such a measure whether the bill be vitiated or not by the damning blot of retrospective legislation.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XLVII.

MONTREAL, 14th December, 1835.

MY LORD,

During the past week, which was so cruelly fertile in hostile deeds as to open with the project of a political congress, and to close with the formation of a military brigade, I deemed it charitable and humane to give your lordship a respite from the infliction of hostile words.

Your lordship's tenth paragraph is remarkable only for obsequious servility. The latter part is most amusingly obliging.

His Majesty takes so deep, and if I may use the expression, so personal an interest in the affairs of this country, that his ministers have received the most unqualified commands to lay before his Majesty, immediately on its arrival in England, every communication which either branch of the legislature may address to

the Throne, and to see that his Majesty's answer be conveyed to the province with the utmost possible despatch'.

How amiable are 'so deep', 'so personal', 'most unqualified', 'immediately', and 'utmost possible despatch'. A simple man would imagine, that all this meant something. Your lordship knows better. Permit me, my lord, in passing, to marvel, that your lordship, after having violated the law of the land, should have hesitated, as your phrase 'if I may use the expression' implies, to violate the rules of language. Is not this, my lord, straining at a gnat after having swallowed a camel?

But how, my lord, could the quoted passage mean what it says? How can his Majesty constitutionally return a personal answer to 'every communication which either branch of the legislature may address to the Throne'? Has not the writer of the speech merely made his sovereign ridiculous, by gravely representing him as the source of the answer and the ministers as his mere instruments. The writer's language, my lord, may be courtly; but it is not constitutional. These remarks, my lord, will appear trifling to none but the illiterate and the superficial, for I cannot too often repeat to your lordship that words are things. The writer of the despatch, whoever he may be, is manifestly either destitute of constitutional knowledge or ignorant of the meaning of language. He certainly is not both a statesman and a scholar. The following letter of 'Philo-Camillus' your lordship has, of course, 'cheerfully' read; but I must subjoin it as a corroboration of my estimate of the literary merit of your lordship's speech.

TO THE EDITOR OF THE QUEBEC GAZETTE.

Sir,—In the 42th letter of 'Camillus', published in a late number of the Montreal Herald, it is surmised that the speech of his excellency lord Gosford, at the opening of the present session of the provincial legislature, was written or sketched by lord Glenelg. The information of

this writer must be incorrect; for it is quite impossible that a man so conversant with public affairs and of such acknowledged ability as lord Glenelg, could have been the author of this paper. The great peculiarity of the speech in question is, that it has nothing of the tone and manner which belong to such papers. It is evidently the work of more than one hand: You have, in some parts of it, the short military sentence,—in others, the long, involved parenthesis sentence of the lawyer—and some other sentences that are *ad genericis*, and of which may be said what Pope said of most women, ‘they had no character at all.’ There is, too, an affectation towards the close of the speech, of fine writing in the circulating library style, which lord Glenelg could not have been guilty of. Let any one compare it with the despatches from the colonial office, of which so many have been lately published—and he will find it separated from these by an immense interval. Lord Glenelg doubtless directed the adoption of a trucking policy here—a sin against good government; but we must not fasten upon him a sin against taste, which this production exhibits.

#### PHILO-CAMILLUS.

December 9, 1835.

To the best of my recollection I never stated, that your lordship's speech had been ‘written or sketched by lord Glenelg’. I merely asserted on very good authority, that it had been manufactured in Downing-street; and my assertion is quite consistent with the supposition of ‘Philo-Camillus’, for the military man and the lawyer and the individual who writes in ‘the circulating library style’ may have tried their ‘prentice-hands’ at the document under the eye of the noble and right honourable secretary. It is certain, however, that the document, as a whole, was imported in the Pique, and that it was slightly altered merely by way of acclimation. The improvements, however, were not very creditable to the discretion or the tact of your lordship and your lordship's colleagues, for one of them was the famous promulgation of ‘pure democracy’ in virtually surrendering the executive patronage to ‘the great body of the people’. Your ‘precise instructions’, my lord, ordered you to act on so damnable a principle; but they did not au-

thorise you to proclaim it. Your lordship knows, that any statement is true; and you also know that your motive for 'cheerfully' going beyond your 'precise instructions' was the weak desire of courting a temporary popularity. How it must gladden the heart of every true patriot, of every independent Englishman, of every honest man to reflect, that your lordship's indiscreet avowal of a principle, which the more crafty secretary meant, that 'the English inhabitants of this province should discover only by the painful and tedious process of induction, has signally baffled its practical application.

If your lordship do not now embrace the earliest opportunity of practically disavowing the anti-national principle, your lordship is either something more or something less than man.

Your lordship's eleventh paragraph presents an incongruous mixture of petty complaints, on which even your desire of conciliating the demagogues of the self-constituted Assembly should not have induced you to 'make any specific observations'.

The twelfth paragraph, my lord, sets grave discussion at defiance. What a contrast between your lordship's anxiety to reconcile the 'two parties' and your lordship's desire of legally perpetuating the distinction of language! It is to be regretted, that your lordship's dislike of 'incompatible or incongruous offices' does not extend to incompatible or incongruous sentiments. Difference of language must produce difference of feeling. The unity of the former is the only thing that can engender the unity of the latter. Would it not have been more statesmanlike to have advised 'the English inhabitants of this province' to speak French or your Gallic friends to speak English? Either language would politically be preferable to both; and yet I fear that even the influence of your lordship's example would not induce your countrymen 'cheerfully' to confine themselves to a language,



which cannot express *comfort*, which knows not the endearing term *home*, which requires every muscle and every limb to act as an interpreter of the tongue, and which, though last not least, is said to harden and distort the features of youth and beauty.

But seriously, my lord, the measure will be as fatal as it is ridiculous. It is a lever, my lord, with which I shall vigorously attempt to raise the national and patriotic feelings of every man of British blood in British America. The French faction's rashness and your lordship's weakness have rendered the struggle no longer political but purely and exclusively national. A French state shall not be permitted to exist on this English continent. Five hundred thousand determined men will speedily repeat that declaration in voices of thunder.

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,  
Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. XLVIII.

MONTREAL, 16th December, 1835.

MY LORD,

The next twelve paragraphs of your lordship's speech either require no comment or have already been incidentally considered. The next three, respectively numbered 25, 26 and 27, may perhaps form the subject of a series of didactic letters for the information of the Royal Commissioners. The remaining seven paragraphs are worthy of a brief discussion.

In the commencement of your twenty-eighth paragraph, your lordship says, 'This moment, as it

seems to me, is a great opportunity for good or for evil'. I very strongly doubt, whether your lordship attached any definite meaning to the quoted words; and I cannot gather any other meaning from them, than that your lordship's conciliatory course, as it seemed to yourself, was destined either to narrow or to widen the breach between the 'two parties'. So safe a prediction displayed at least as much of a cautious temper as of a prophetic spirit. I do not know, whether your lordship and myself attach the same significance to 'good' and 'evil'.—If your lordship, according to your avowed principle of 'a pure democracy', considers the patient submission of a numerical minority of Englishmen to a numerical majority of Frenchmen as 'good', then, my lord, I tell you in words what thousands will soon tell you in deeds, that 'the English inhabitants of this province' consider such submission as supremely 'evil'. If your lordship considers a fearless and determined resistance to an illegally constituted executive and a self-constituted Assembly as 'evil', then, my lord, I challenge you to name six Englishmen in the colony, who do not consider such resistance as comparatively, if not positively, 'good'. On this subject, my lord, I quote the opinion of a man, whose very name ought to have some weight with a liberal nobleman. In a speech on General Smith's motion relative to barracks, Charles James Fox, the idol of your lordship's party, spoke as follows:—

'He has, however, alluded to one general principle, that particularly claims attention; and, in doing so, he has noticed an expression of mine, made use of on a former occasion, when I advanced a general principle, which I have always entertained and ever will entertain, a principle which he himself formerly espoused, and which I believe to be espoused by almost all those with whom I have the honour of acting, I mean the general principle of resistance; the right inherent in freemen to resist arbitrary power, whatever shape it may assume, whether it be exerted by an individual, by a senate or by a king and parliament united. This I proclaim as my

opinion; in the support of this principle I will live and die. . . . I speak of the connexion which ought to subsist between the military and the rest of their countrymen. Upon this point I am indeed proud to differ from the right honourable gentleman. Because, says he, there are bad men and bad principles abroad in the country, the military must be secluded from the society of their fellow-subjects. He then most aptly introduces the language of the Mock Doctor, and says, 'If I cannot make others dumb, I can make them deaf'. I will place them entirely out of reach, where no such doctrine shall assail their ears. What is the full meaning and extent of this doctrine? Can the right honourable gentleman make his troops partially deaf. Can he prevent them from listening to the voice of sedition, without, at the same time, shutting them out from the knowledge of those principles of rational liberty, whose animating influence, I say, ought to inspire the soldiers of a free country? They ought not, says he, to be taught disobedience. God forbid, that they should; but, is it not a plain proposition, that *indiscriminate obedience is not the duty of an Englishman, whether he be a soldier or any other citizen? Where commands are illegal, it is his duty to resist them.* The right honourable gentleman surely does not intend to say, that his troops should be altogether deaf; if he does it will be in vain for him to look for an army in this country, possessed of that physical advantage; he must call in foreign aid; he must at once introduce into the bosom of our island an army of foreign mercenaries'.

Will your lordship condescend to read, mark, learn and inwardly digest the foregoing sentiments of Mr. Fox—with particular reference to the state of affairs in Lower Canada? Will you also condescend to remember the very peculiar circumstance, which extorted Catholic Emancipation from the Duke of Wellington's cabinet? Has not your lordship, has not the Royal Commission, has not the French faction so treated 'the English inhabitants of this province' as to justify their acting on your idol's doctrine of resistance? But let not the coming storm, my lord, be misunderstood. 'The English inhabitants of this province' wage war not with the British people but with the British cabinet, not with his Majesty but with his Majesty's Ministers, not with the law but with its dishonest and

' c  
no  
I c  
con  
me  
ret  
the  
bec  
Fla  
inhab  
opin  
nal,  
a Fr  
abse  
glori  
anti-  
Eng  
accu  
man,  
our r  
in ye  
my l  
may  
tion  
ciliat  
one h  
Aft  
ance,  
tion  
ship's  
lord, a  
has be  
made  
of the  
sible  
the de  
shew p  
Have y  
one of

'cheerful' violators. For myself, my lord, and most of 'the English inhabitants of this province', I confidently declare that they would, even after a completely successful resistance to the anti-national measures of temporarily misguided rulers, rather return into the bosom of their mother than attempt the establishment of a precarious independence or become part and parcel of the American republic. Flatter not yourself, my lord, that 'the English inhabitants of this province' will halt between two opinions. Why, my lord, the only English journal, that supports the anti-national faction, boasts a French proprietor, and, during the temporary absence of your privy councillor Dr. O'Callaghan, glories in a French editor. The French gentleman's anti-national lucubrations are translated into the English language; [but they are not translated so accurately as to conceal the fraud. What Englishman, my lord, could have used the expression 'in our midst', which adorned an anti-national article in yesterday's Vindicator? But I am too hasty, my lord, for the writer, though an Englishman, may yet have been actuated at once by the ambition of following a noble example and by the conciliatory desire of blending the two languages into one harmonious whole.

After this long digression about physical resistance, permit me, my lord, to resume the consideration of the 'good' or 'evil' results of your lordship's conciliatory course. In the first place, my lord, ask your own conscience, whether your course has been impartially conciliatory. Have you not made every one of the 'paltry concessions' to one of the 'two parties'? Have you not, on every possible opportunity, violated the rules of etiquette and the decencies of polished society, that you might shew partiality to 'the great body of the people'? Have you not accompanied your official answers to one of the 'two parties' with private notes to in-

dividual demagogues, while the Royal Commission, of which you are the head, suffered an official letter from the other of the 'two parties' to remain for eight or nine days without even an official reply? Whether, my lord, was so partial a mode of carrying your conciliatory principle into effect more likely to produce 'good' or 'evil'? 'Evil', my lord, in the first instance; but if that 'evil' has roused the indignation and stiffened the sinews of 'the English inhabitants of this province', I venture to console your lordship with the assurance, that such 'evil' will be productive of 'good' as well to this colony as to the whole empire. In the foregoing estimate of your lordship's impartiality, I have purposely omitted any mention of those public acts, which flowed from your 'precise instructions', as my main object was to demonstrate the purely personal feelings of your lordship.

Is your lordship happy? The question is a startling one; but it must often force itself on your lordship's mind. In Ireland, my lord, the violent opposition of one party of your countrymen was more than neutralised by the cordial support of another. In Lower Canada, however, the almost universal suspicion of your lordship's motives, and the universal opposition to your lordship's measures, which your countrymen display, cannot be rendered much more palatable to your lordship by the cold applause of a few revolutionary and illiterate Frenchmen.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

MONTREAL, 19th December, 1895.

MY LORD,

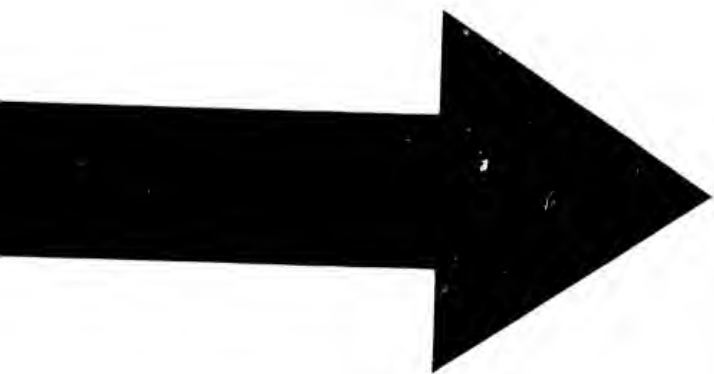
Your twenty ninth paragraph opens with the following sentence:—

“To the Canadians of French origin I would say, do not fear that there is any design to disturb the form of society under which you have so long been contented and prosperous.”

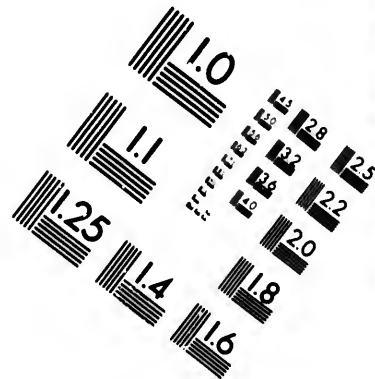
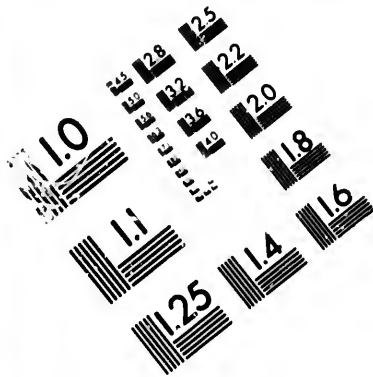
In this sentence and in all the succeeding sentences of your speech, your lordship seems to have forgotten, that you were addressing ‘Gentlemen of the Legislative Council, Gentlemen of the House of Assembly’, and not ‘the English and French inhabitants of this province’ from Dan to Beersheba. What a melancholy want of that dignified gravity, that ought to characterise diplomatic documents, particularly if appearing ‘in no ordinary circumstances’ and affording ‘a great opportunity for good or for evil’! Did not your lordship’s indirect address to the people, as distinguished from the legislature, almost degrade you to the level of an electioneering rhetorician? What would your lordship think, had President Jackson’s message to congress apostrophised the lawless murderers of Vicksburgh, or were King William’s next speech to apostrophise the white boys of Ireland? What would your lordship, what could your lordship think of such a mixture of bad taste and pusillanimous condescension?

But the quoted sentence, moreover, is not more deficient in manliness and taste than it is in soundness of policy and veracity of assertion. So far, my lord, as I understand the words ‘form of society’, your lordship gravely recommends to ‘the Canadians of French origin’ a bigotted and eternal attachment to their peculiar customs, peculiar pre-

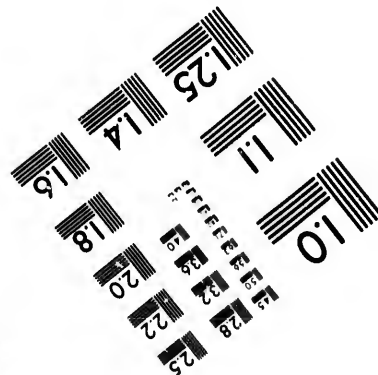
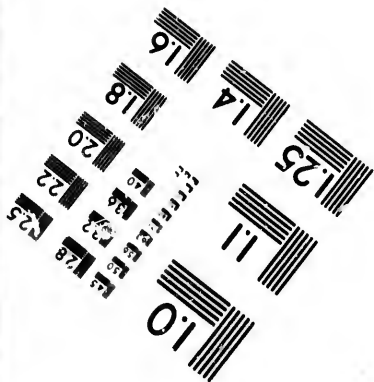
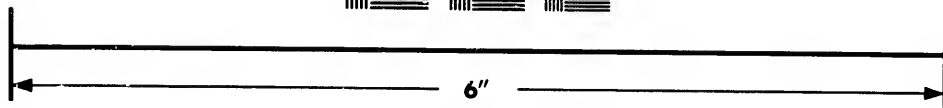
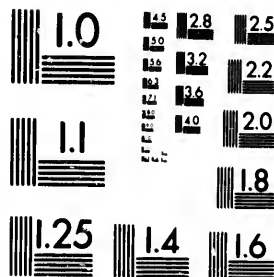








**IMAGE EVALUATION  
TEST TARGET (MT-3)**



Photographic  
Sciences  
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET  
WEBSTER, MASS. 14580  
(716) 872-4503

18  
20  
22  
25

01

judices and peculiar laws, and solemnly promises, that 'England' has no 'design to disturb' the aforesaid customs, prejudices and laws. I shall not, my lord, be so unreasonable as to repeat my unreasonable request, that your lordship will attempt the impossibility of recommending this 'design' of 'England' with the royal commission's 'design' of inquiring into the seigniorial tenure of land. But what is any rational politician to think of the policy of your lordship's virtual recommendation to 'the Canadians of French origin'? In the whole range of history, such a man could find a parallel to it only in your lordship's doctrine on language. Your lordship visits Lower Canada for 'the abatement of dissensions and the conciliation of adverse parties'; and your lordship most consistently proposes to aggravate 'dissensions' and render 'parties' more 'adverse' by perpetuating the distinctions of language, of customs and of laws. Will your lordship graciously extend the system so far as to give each of the 'two parties' a legislature and an executive government of its own?

Your lordship says, that the 'Canadians of French origin' 'have so long been contented and prosperous.' The meaning of 'contented' is sufficiently definite; but I am at a loss to understand what is your lordship's 'precise' interpretation of 'prosperous'. In 'no ordinary' sense can the epithet be applied to 'the Canadians of French origin'. Gradual improvement, my lord, is essential to the very idea of prosperity; and prosperity, therefore, is 'incompatible or incongruous' with the long continued duration of any undisturbed 'form of society'.—The colony, as a whole, may be 'prosperous'; but to speak of the French race as 'prosperous' can only excite the ridicule even of the objects of your lordship's 'flattering and kind' compliment. But how, my lord, did you so far forget your conciliatory 'instructions' as, in the very presence of the

French demagogues, to insinuate, that 'the Canadians of French origin' were 'contented'? Had not those demagogues and Mr. Roebuck, the accomplice of a French faction and a Frenchified government in their conspiracy against the constitutional act, repeatedly declared to the imperial cabinet and the imperial parliament, that 'the Canadians of French origin' were discontented, were miserable, were rebellious? What could have tempted your lordship to contradict your very dear and very true friends? 'The Canadians of French origin' are either contented or discontented? If the latter, your lordship has made a mistake; if the former, your lordship has charged your French allies with a want of veracity and displayed a not very statesmanlike degree of anxious alarm. Why should your lordship, or the noble and right honourable framers of your lordship's 'precise instructions', or your lordship's inquisitorial colleagues, deprive yourselves of the only plausible apology for a truckling course of illegal and unconstitutional concessions? That apology, my lord, was fear; but what Englishman could be so dastardly as to entertain a fear of a 'contented' population? Was it likely, my lord, that a theoretical passion for the elective principle would drive 'contented' people to an armed insurrection? No, my lord; and on this point, I am happy in being able to lay before you the opinion of a well known champion of extremely liberal principles, the editor of the Leeds Mercury. Speaking of the impossibility of subverting the constitution of the House of Lords, he says:

"We scarcely need point out to any man of reflection, that the proposed abolition of the House of Peers could not be carried without a revolution. The Peers would, to a man, resist it; and the Constitution affords no means of overcoming that resistance. If overcome at all, therefore, it must be, as in the days of Cromwell, by the arbitrary assumption of the House of Commons. No man can imagine that such an act of revolutionary violence could be effected without a civil war. And in such a ci-

*vil war, what would be the grievances to animate and support the democratic party? for a great and industrious people will not cut each other's throats for nothing? WHAT STRETCH OF PREROGATIVE HAS BEEN COMMITTED? WHAT PATRIOT HAS BEEN BROUGHT TO THE BLOCK? WHAT POPULAR RIGHTS HAVE BEEN OUTRAGED? WHAT GRIEVOUS AND INSULTING TAX HAS BEEN ENFORCED? Why, there is not so much as a single straw of fuel wherewith to kindle popular indignation."*

Read this, my lord, and say, whether the love of the elective principle could have roused the 'contented and prosperous' Canadians into open rebellion. Will your lordship condescend carefully to peruse the capitals, which imply the justifiable and sufficient grounds of popular insurrection, and then, my lord of Gosford, ask your conscience, whether your short career in the misgovernment of this colony has not placed all the grounds, but the second, firmly under the feet of 'the English inhabitants of this province.'

Recent events, my lord, tempt your lordship to stigmatize the constitutionalists as rebels. But I tell your lordship, that the essence of rebellion consists rather in 'cheerfully' violating the law than in 'reluctantly' vindicating it with arms and ammunition. Who, my lord, are the rebels? While I can wield a pen, my lord, I shall not cease to proclaim, that Lower Canada is oppressed by the despotism of an illegally constituted executive and a self constituted Assembly, and ought systematically to resist such despotism by all means, that may be justified by expediency and a regard to the connexion of the mother country and the colony. That I do not stand alone, your lordship may learn from the following remarks of the editor of the Montreal Gazette:—

"We understand from a respectable source, that letters have been transmitted to certain law officers of the Crown, and to certain of the Military authorities, in this city, by orders of his Excellency the Governor in Chief, esquiring into the nature and object of an advertisement

wh  
thi  
me  
S  
hop  
wil  
the  
eve  
ope  
feel  
to  
his  
res  
the  
hist  
thre  
ed  
tha  
H  
Col  
ter  
pro

M  
pro  
.  
par  
arr  
col  
rac  
for  
for  
of  
der  
ela

which appeared lately in the Constitutional journals of this place, relative to the organization of eight hundred men as a Rifle Corps."

So says the *Vindicator* of last evening. We certainly hope that Lord Gosford has taken this step, and that he will make every necessary enquiry and examination into the object and nature not only of this Rifle Corps, but of every Association in the province, now forming, or in operation. He will then ascertain the state of public feeling—he will find that he has excited the public mind to a higher pitch than any of his predecessors—that by his open violation of the Constitution, he has rendered resistance to an usurped authority, a necessary step for the preservation of our rights as freemen—that he has enlisted in our cause the sympathies of thousands of Britons throughout the adjoining provinces—that he has rendered his own situation in the province so uncomfortable that his continuation in office here cannot be long.

His enquiries will satisfy him of the devotion to the Constitution avowed by our party, and of their firm determination to abide together for mutual assistance and protection."

I have the honour to be,  
My Lord,  
Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. L.

MONTREAL, 21st December, 1835.

MY LORD,

Your lordship's twenty-ninth paragraph proceeds as follows:—

"However different from those of her colonies in other parts of the world, England cannot but admire the social arrangements by which a small number of enterprising colonists have grown into a good, religious and happy race of agriculturists, remarkable for the domestic virtues, for a cheerful endurance of labour and privations, and for alertness and bravery in war. There is no thought of endeavouring to break up a system which sustains a dense rural population, without the existence of any class of poor."

Permit me, my lord, to remark, that, for the sake of perspicuity, a pronoun should invariably come after the noun to which it refers, and that, therefore, the preceding quotation ought to have opened with 'England cannot but admire the social arrangements, however different from those of her colonists in other parts of the world, by which, &c.' This, my lord, might have been generally intelligible.

But what, my lord, do you mean by gravely telling 'the Canadians of French origin', that 'England cannot but admire' them? What can your lordship mean, or rather does your lordship mean any thing at all? Why, my lord, not one man of a thousand in 'Englnd' knows as much of Lower Canada as of the moon: and not one of ten thousand has a single definite idea of the 'social arrangements'. Really, my lord, it is painful to witness so melancholy a sacrifice of sober truth, good taste and official dignity on the accursed altar of pusillanimous conciliation. But permit me, my lord, to bring the soundness of your lordship's puerilities to a specific test. Did your lordship, before you arrived in Canada, know any thing of 'the social arrangements', which 'England', whether she will or not, 'cannot but admire'? No Does your lordship even now, after an amiably familiar intercourse of some months with the fashionables 'of French origin' in Quebec, know much of 'the social arrangements' which 'England', whether she will or not, 'cannot but admire'? But knowledge, as your lordship may reply, is not essential to admiration; and 'England' and your lordship very probably 'admire' 'the social arrangements' in accordance with the maxim—*Omne ignotum pro magnifico*.

If your lordship's knowledge of the past, as it is displayed in the mention of 'a small number of enterprising colonists', is to be taken as a measure of your knowledge of the present, I cannot but marvel at your lordship's self-complacent rashness in

hab  
cut  
cial  
hav  
que  
pid  
whi  
conf  
poli  
Fra  
my  
relie  
actua  
into

Yo  
ful e  
my l  
your  
ble o  
nada,  
rende  
physi  
result  
a mar  
forest  
Fren  
into r  
indole  
It is t  
produ  
land  
Canad  
ger o  
ries th  
tions.

As  
Fren  
ture v  
cles in

habitually dispensing with the advice of your executive council. Had your lordship even superficially read the history of Lower Canada, you would have known, that 'colonists' at the time of the conquest, so far from being 'enterprising', were the torpid victims of feudal tyrants and that the enterprise, which, as the English colonies felt to their cost, confessedly did exist in Canada, animated only the political and the military emissaries of the King of France. 'Enterprising colonists' forsooth! Why, my lord, too indolent to cultivate the ground, they relied on the fishing-rod and the fowling piece, and actually required to be bribed by the government into matrimony.

Your lordship hazards the compliment of 'a cheerful endurance of labour and privation'. Patience, my lord, is undoubtedly a virtue; but one part of your lordship's compliment seems to be 'incompatible or incongruous' with the other. In Lower Canada, my lord, 'a cheerful endurance' of 'labour' renders physical 'privation' almost impossible; and physical 'privation', when it is felt, is generally the result of bodily indolence and mental stupor. While a man of English blood invades and subdues the forest with his axe in his hand, 'the Canadians of French origin' subdivide their patrimonial farms into miserable patches of badly tilled soil, preferring indolence and 'privation' to 'labour' and plenty.— It is true, my lord, that their seigniors sometimes produced this state of things by refusing to concede land on the legal conditions; but it is only 'the Canadians of French origin', that would rather linger out their lives of penury in their native seignories than try their fortunes in more favourable positions.

As to the 'alertness and bravery in war' of your French allies, the past has contradicted, as the future will contradict, your lordship. Recent articles in the public journals have satisfactorily settled



the question as to 'bravery'; and the value of 'alertness', my lord, varies considerably, according as that military virtue is displayed in the retreat or in the advance. When your lordship comes to Montreal, pray don't compliment our first citizen on 'alertness', and all that kind of thing. So much, my lord, for the past. Now, my lord, contemplate the probabilities of the future. About two years ago, the honourable proprietor of L'Echo du Pays ferociously and seditiously attempted to make 'the Canadians of French origin' rise and massacre their English brethren. So general and so loud was the burst of indignation, that even the dog-faced impudence of the monster gave way. During the session, that followed, the honourable Mr. Debartzch had not the audacity to take his seat in the Legislative Council. Now, my lord, mark the sincerity of the Hessian mercenary's bravado. He is almost frightened into fits by the organization of the 'British Rifle Corps' and raves not about organizing a Canadian Rifle Corps as a counterpoise but about the necessity of inquiries and proclamations. Is there much reason hereafter to expect 'alertness and bravery in war' from 'the Canadians of French origin'? Does not the paralytic terror, with which the 'British Rifle Corps' has inspired your lordship's French allies, clearly evince the hollowness of all the vaunting threats of insurrection?

How ingeniously the writer of your lordship's speech does ring all the changes on language. In the first sentence of the twenty-ninth paragraph, something or other is styled 'the form of society'; in the second, 'the social arrangements'; in the third 'a system'. You extol 'a system' as something 'which sustains a dense rural population, without the existence of any class of poor.' What your lordship understands by 'poor' I do not know; but surely land-holders, who annually require seed corn at the expense of the country, cannot but be 'poor'

even  
lord,  
of in  
of po

Y

Mr I

closes  
and th

"En  
and pl  
examp  
bliss is  
ration

Tel  
protec  
priest  
dian p  
Again  
compe  
of goo  
Engli  
for the  
the bu  
volent  
lordsh  
bly?  
bable,  
ship t

even in your lordship's estimation. There are, my lord, myriads of 'poor' in Lower Canada, myriads of individuals, that do not live so well as the 'class of poor' in England.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

No. LI.

MONTREAL, 23d December, 1835.

MY LORD,

Your lordship's twenty-ninth paragraph closes with the following mixture of the sublime and the ridiculous.

"England will protect and foster the benevolent, active and pious Priesthood, under whose care and by whose examples, so much of order, of good conduct and tranquil bias is created, preserved and handed down from generation to generation."

Tell me, my lord, in what way 'England will protect and foster the benevolent, active and pious priesthood'. Against whom do the French Canadian priests require to be protected by 'England'? Against their flocks? No, for that would be 'incompatible or incongruous' with 'so much of order, of good conduct and of tranquil bliss.' Against 'the English inhabitants of this province'? No, my lord, for they have no interest in removing or alleviating the burden of the tithes, which sustain 'the benevolent, active and pious priesthood.' Against your lordship's dear friends of the self-constituted Assembly? That, my lord, is not only possible but probable, for the priests themselves will tell your lordship that they dread the unbelieving demagogues as

their most virulent and most dangerous enemies.— But would not the self-constituted Assembly's attack on the 'priesthood' place your lordship and 'England' in an awkward dilemma, by compelling you either to offend 'the great body of the people' or to injure 'the benevolent, active and pious priesthood'. But in sober earnestness, my lord, 'England', that has always been renowned as the hospitable refuge of distressed exiles, will soon be required, if your lordship's hopeful schemes succeed, to 'protect and foster' the French Canadian priests as exiles on her own shores. The priests have already been attacked by the faction, and will soon be attacked again. The whole career of the demagogues, my lord, has been, indirectly, one continued attack on the priesthood; for the influence of the priests on the maintenance 'of order, of good conduct and of tranquil bliss' has diminished, just as the influence of the faction in fomenting anarchy, turbulence and discontent has extended. Ask the rural priests, my lord, whether I have not told you the truth. Ask them, also, whether they have not themselves to blame for the manifest diminution of their influence. Had they, my lord, acted on the sound maxim *Principiis obsta*, had they manfully resisted the propagation of doctrines equally subversive of loyalty and religion, had they warned their flocks to stand aloof from the wolves of the faction, they would have protected their own interests and, in spite of the ignorant sneers against a political clergy, would have merely discharged the duties of good subjects and good christians. It was only by taking an active interest in politics that they would have been able to 'protect and foster' religion. In every country, my lord, radicalism and irreligion go hand in hand; and a christian, whether layman or priest, who tamely opens an unobstructed career to the former, virtually lets loose the fiery and bloody floodgates of the latter. I do not,

my lo  
a bra  
sialist  
that e  
charg  
every  
or a co

A g  
partial  
for the  
hood;  
your l  
peculiar  
the me  
need o  
this po  
lawing

On th  
marks,  
of these  
improv  
it is "f  
to be pe  
find any  
of the c  
of the C  
townshi  
hands o  
seventh  
wealthy  
main by  
Ecclesi  
ing eng  
Canada,  
of the R  
though t  
yet the  
descript  
less allo  
amount  
withstar  
confirm  
religious  
sion of t  
table, w

my lord, mean, that any clergyman should become a brawler at public meetings or a fierce controversialist in public journals; but I do advisedly declare, that every clergyman, who does not, in the discharge of his special duties, warn his flock against every known enemy of religion, is either a traitor or a coward.

A governor, who professes to be wonderfully impartial, ought to have displayed some regard as well for the Protestant clergy as for the Romish priesthood; but, in this instance, as in almost every other, your lordship's impartiality is all on one side. The peculiar character of your lordship's impartiality is the more wonderful, as the former stand more in need of fostering protection than the latter. On this point, I cannot do better than quote the following remarks from a pamphlet recently published:

On the subject of the reserved lands, the Committee remarks, that it "entertains no doubt that the reservation of these lands in mortmain is a serious obstacle to the improvement of the colony," and subsequently adds, that it is "fully persuaded that the lands thus reserved ought to be permanently disposed of." It might be difficult to find any impartial person acquainted with the situation of the colony, who would not concur in these sentiments of the Committee. But if it be right, that these reserved township lands should be withdrawn from mortmain in the hands of a Protestant clergy, can it be right that nearly a seventh of the extent of the seigniories, including the most wealthy city in Canada and numerous villages should remain by sufferance in mortmain in the hands of Romish Ecclesiastical bodies? If while the Committee was making enquiry into the claims of the Protestant clergy in Canada, it had thought proper to examine also into those of the Romish clergy, it might have discovered that, although the Protestant clergy are not entitled to tythes, yet the Romish clergy are by law entitled to dues of that description, while, at the same time, they are nevertheless allowed by sufferance to retain possession of estates amounting to almost a seventh of all the seigniories, notwithstanding that the British Act of 14th Geo. 3, which confirmed their right to tythes, distinctly stated that the religious communities should not hold estates. This provision of the law has never been enforced, as the following table, which after all is incomplete, abundantly testifies:



“Of the British, and especially of the commercial classes, I would ask, is it possible that there should be any design to sacrifice your interests, when it is clear to all the world, that commerce is one of the main supports of the British system of finance, that without it the wonderful fabric of British power and dominion would crumble into dust, and that it is especially the object and purpose, for which, at a vast expense, the mighty colonies of England are maintained in every quarter of the globe.

In the name ‘of the British, and especially of the commercial classes’, I boldly tell your lordship, that such a ‘design, is not only ‘possible’ but probable; and I do not hesitate to add, that the framers of the sentence must have been actuated rather by a weak love of conciliation than by a strict regard for truth. In enunciating such a tissue of wilful blunders, your lordship must either have been actuated by a singular degree of hardihood or have formed a very humble opinion of the intellectual acuteness of ‘the English inhabitants of this province’.

Does your lordship imagine, that the ‘commercial classes’, have never heard of the crusade of Sir Henry Parnell and other liberal supporters of Lord Melbourne’s cabinet against the whole of the colonial empire of Great Britain? Does your lordship imagine, that ‘the commercial classes’ are ignorant of the liberal party’s hostility to the timber trade of British America? Does your lordship imagine, that ‘the commercial classes’ forget, that your lordship has yourself displayed so strong a feeling against them; as to have ‘cheerfully’ violated the law in order to retain a gang of unprincipled hirelings at the seat of the imperial government as their bitterest enemies? Does your lordship dare to imagine, that all the sentimental verbiage, that was ever uttered from a vice-regal throne, can overcome the influence of the damning facts, to which I have alluded, even on the weakest members of ‘the commercial classes’? Do not, my lord, again insinuate the impossibility of a ‘design’ which actually exists.—

Has your lordship dipt so slightly into the profound mysteries of metaphysics as not to know that 'Whatever is, is'? Your lordship has heard the maxim *Credo, quia impossibile est, I believe it, because it is impossible*. Your lordship's doctrine about the 'design' almost realises the paradox, for that, which is impossible, exists, and that, which exists, is impossible. Permit me, my lord, to add, that facts are too stubborn to be denied by words.

But farther, my lord, 'the commercial classes' have a right to expect from 'England' something more than the mere absence of 'any design to sacrifice your interests' by positive acts of the imperial parliament. They call on 'England' to 'foster' them rather than foreigners, and to 'protect' them from the deadening grasp of an anti-commercial faction. Your lordship must know, that every one of the 'paltry concessions' augments the mischievous power of that faction without checking in the slightest degree its mischievous inclination. It is true, my lord, that the faction, which you have laboured to render omnipotent, cannot alone impose pecuniary burdens on the commerce of the colony; but it can, my lord, negatively inflict evils more fatal than the augmentation of a tax. The faction can and does refuse to improve the internal communications in the colony. It has, as your lordship knows, rejected every bill for opening railroads through the English Townships of the province, and has elogged the solitary measure of internal improvement, which it did sanction, with impracticable conditions. I allude, my lord, to the Quebec and Portland rail road. If the faction has offered aid for the improvement of the Harbour of Montreal, it has placed or at least intended to place that aid under the virtual control of a few pettefoggish members of the self-constituted Assembly. Before you venture to sanction the Montreal Harbour bill, read, mark, learn and inwardly digest the

th  
the  
cia  
gra  
lor  
cee  
ven  
a s  
con  
thro  
riou  
per  
to e  
litt  
nan  
and  
Eng  
to th  
as th  
purp  
fluen  
ship  
mat  
feels  
mean  
colou  
mone  
lord  
colou  
' vast  
profit  
object  
' Eng  
' I  
politi  
bind  
her, n  
mistre  
En  
wheth

thirtieth paragraph of your own speech, and reflect, that 'the commercial classes' will consider your decision in regard to that bill as a test of that paragraph's truth or falsehood. But the worst, my lord, is still to come. The anti-commercial proceedings of the French faction, my lord, have driven the inhabitants of Upper Canada to contemplate a scheme, which, if successful, must be fatal to 'the commercial classes' of Lower Canada. Our brethren, my lord, have been compelled to think seriously of making New York the sea-port of Upper Canada. If they should carry their design into effect, Lower Canada will then contribute very little to the support of 'the British system of Finance' or of 'the wonderful fabric of British power and dominion.' Then too, of course, will 'the English inhabitants of this province' be sacrificed to the petty ambition of a petty faction, inasmuch as the motive, which 'is especially the object and purpose' of holding colonies, will have ceased to influence 'England'. But I suspect, that your lordship libels 'England'. That country, though stigmatized by Napoleon as a country of shop-keepers, feels the noble impulse of ambition as well as the mean hankering of avarice, and does not cherish her colonial empire merely through a grovelling love of money. But is there not some confusion in your lordship's remark about 'a vast expense'? If the colonies be profitable to the mother country, the 'vast expense' is no 'expense' at all; if they be unprofitable, either your lordship's doctrine about 'the object and purpose' is so much verbiage or else 'England' is by no means alive to her own interest.

'The mighty colonies of England', my lord, are politically as well as commercially useful. They bind the terrestrial globe in her grasp, and render her, more truly than ever ancient Rome was, the mistress of the world.

England commands every channel of commerce whether ancient or modern.



Gibraltar and Malta on the one hand, Bombay and its dependencies on the other, make her more decidedly the mistress of the ancient routes of Indian traffic than ever was Tyre or Alexandria or Constantinople or Venice. Ceylon and Sincapore, respectively situated at the southern extremities of the two peninsulas of India, complete a line of possible or, to speak learnedly, of potential monopoly along the whole of the southern boundary of Europe and Asia. England's domestic territory, reaching in an almost unbroken line from the coast of Brittany to the Shetland Islands, physically blockades all the western outlets from the Loire to the Baltic; while her natural and almost inevitable connexion with Portugal indirectly subjects to her power the more southerly portion of the western coast of Europe, and completes a chain of commercial superiority from the coast of Norway to that of China. Her settlements on the western coast of Africa, the Cape of Good Hope and the Mauritius give her the entire trade of eastern Asia, and bring the whole of Africa within the sphere of her commercial supremacy.

Englishmen, my lord, may well be proud of the use which England has made of her widely ramified and absolutely resistless influence. By clearing the Mediterranean of pirates, who chased from that rich channel of traffic every flag but that of the United Kingdom, she sacrificed a commercial monopoly on the altar of humanity. Her possession of western Africa, which might secure to her the undisturbed monopoly of the slave trade, is considered valuable chiefly as the means of annihilating that odious traffic. Though she be absolute mistress of India, she permits the existence of independent French and Danish settlements in the very heart of her territory, and actually gives more extensive privileges to foreigners than to her native subjects.

ha  
m  
la  
m  
pu  
m  
M  
of  
lar  
pr  
in  
wh  
tw  
ma  
he  
cea  
tra

My

third  
subl

" F  
from  
will r  
the p  
gover  
main

On the eastern coast of the New World, England has an almost continuous line of posts from the mouth of the Orinoco to Baffin's Bay. Newfoundland, Nova Scotia, the Bermudas and the Bahamas are thorns in the breast of the American republic; while Canada and the West Indies, commanding the two extremities of the basin of the Mississippi are equally sharp thorns in the back of the republican giant. But the West India Islands have a prospective value, far greater than their present influence. Forming an impenetrable arch in front of the Gulph of Mexico, they command the whole isthmus between the broader masses of the two Americas, and must secure to England the mastery of any canal or any rail-road, that may hereafter connect the Atlantic and the Pacific oceans and as a matter of course, the mastery of the trade of the western coast of America.

I have the honor to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedt. humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

No. LIII.

MONTREAL, 30th December, 1835.

MY LORD,

The second and last sentence of your thirtieth paragraph is neither less ridiculous nor less sublime than the first.

"Rely upon it, that the great and powerful country from whence you have removed yourselves to these shores will not abandon there the policy, which has established the prosperity of her people in every region, or that a government, of which constancy and good faith are the main elements of power, will not fail to sustain in this

portion of the empire, the spirit of that constitution which has been so long held out as a boon to its natives, and an inducement to the settlers who have embarked in it their enterprise, their wealth and their hopes of individual happiness."

However much, my lord, 'the British and especially the commercial classes' may be disposed to show a 'flattering and kind' deference for the commands of a coronetted representative of Majesty, they cannot, they will not, they must not, they shall not 'rely upon' the assurances of a 'cheerful' violator of the constitution, of a 'cheerful' traitor to the very language of his fathers, of a 'cheerful' builder of French democracy on the ruins of English monarchy. Yes, my lord, the time has come, when 'the English inhabitants of this province' must place reliance only on themselves and on those of their own blood in the neighbouring provinces.— Would it not, my lord, be a cruel sarcasm to hint the bare possibility of their relying on your lordship, or on the Assembly, or even on the Legislative Council? They have to thank French traitors and Frenchified trucklers for having compelled them to throw their sole reliance on their own moral determination—the only prop that was never known to prove a broken reed. Should they rely on the Legislative Council, they would probably fall victims to the active treachery of present or the passive treachery of absent members. Should they rely on the unholy coalition of your lordship and the self-constituted assembly, they would inevitably become the slaves of men, to whom the elegant Chateaubriand's description of some ancient sophists is eminently applicable:—

"Divises pour le bien, reunis pour le mal, gonfles de vanite, se croyant des genies sublimes, au dessus des doctrines vulgaires, il n'y a point d'insignes folies, d'idees bizarres, de systemes monstrueux que ces sophistes n'enfantent chaque jour. ————— marche a leur tete, et il est digne en effet de conduire un tel bataillon!"

The supplying of a nominative to *marche*, I leave

to  
th  
of  
cre  
tud  
cau  
she  
exp  
com  
lord

Y  
'che  
lish  
heart

A  
F

De  
who g  
some  
Frenc

For  
ted, n  
ever c  
constit  
of Lor  
arrive  
cial po  
in the  
and ev  
them e  
for one

to your lordship's conscience. I am told, my lord, that you do not seem to feel the humiliating nature of your position. Am I to ascribe the almost incredible fact to habitual 'cheerfulness' or to fortitude or to insensibility? Whatever, my lord, be the cause, I am glad, that your lordship does not, by a shew of misery, exchange universal contempt (The expression, my lord, is strong but true) for general compassion. Answer the following question, my lord :—

Breathes there a man, with soul so dead,  
 Who never to himself hath said  
 "This is my own, my native land,"  
 Whose heart has ne'er within him burned  
 As home his footsteps he hath turned,  
 From wandering on a foreign strand ?

Yes, my lord, there breathes an Englishman, who 'cheerfully' prefers a French republic to an English monarchy. Of that Englishman, my lord, the heart shall quail but the cheeks shall burn,

As home his footsteps he shall turn  
 From truckling on a foreign strand.

Do, my lord, act on the maxim, "He gives twice, who gives quickly", that you may at once evince some remains of national feeling, and may obey a French ally's modest address to every 'Breton',

This land is mine, begone, away.

For the wilful blunders, that have been committed, neither your lordship nor the commissioners ever can atone; and were I to ask any and every constitutionalist whether he believed the emissaries of Lord Melbourne's cabinet *both willing and able* to arrive at sound conclusions on any point of provincial policy, I should receive an unhesitating answer in the negative. Were I then, my lord, to ask any and every constitutionalist, whether he believed them *either able or willing*, I should hear three nays for one aye.

Yes, my lord, 'the English inhabitants of this province' have at last determined not merely to resist the prevailing system of iniquity and oppression, but to resist it at the hazard of their fortunes and their lives, till they have sufficient and irrevocable guarantees for the full and free enjoyment of equal rights, for the inviolability of constitutional principles, for the steady march of commercial and agricultural prosperity. They have determined, that the French faction and its Frenchified abettors shall be prostrate at their feet.

Your lordship speaks of 'the policy which has established the prosperity of her people in every other region', and assures 'the commercial classes', that England 'will not abandon' that policy in Lower Canada. As that policy, my lord, is English, I must agree with your lordship, that England cannot now abandon here, what she abandoned more than sixty years ago. Had 'the policy which has established the prosperity of her people in every other region' been permitted to direct the affairs of Lower Canada, that province, so extensive, so fertile, so advantageously situated for commerce, would not have been at this moment inferior in 'the prosperity of her people' to 'every other region' of the British Empire. In 1774, my lord, 'the policy', which your lordship justly applauds, was solemnly sacrificed by an act of the British Parliament, on the accursed altar of conciliation, which has, however, this redeeming point about it, that, like Nebuchadnezzar's furnace, it invariably burns its ministers.

But even if 'the policy', my lord, does exist, what guarantee does your lordship's general conduct afford, that England 'will not abandon' it? Do not your lordship's overt acts and avowed sentiments justify a suspicion, that such 'policy' would be abandoned *because it would be English*? Your lordship's Frenchified taste goes far beyond the Frenchi-

fixed taste of the conciliatory act of 1774. 'The policy', which your lordship pursues, is not that 'which has established the prosperity' of the British people, but that which was mainly instrumental in dismembering the British empire. Think of this, my lord, before it be too late.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. LIV.

MONTREAL, 31st December, 1835.

MY LORD,

Permit me to repeat a portion of the second sentence of your thirtieth paragraph :—

"Bely upon it——that a Government, of which constancy and good faith are the main elements of power, will not fail to sustain, in this portion of the empire, the spirit of that constitution which has so long been held out as a boon to its natives, and an inducement to the settlers, who have embarked in it their enterprise, their wealth and their hopes of individual happiness."

What does your lordship mean by 'a government, of which constancy and good faith are the main elements of power'? The English government, I presume. Why did not your lordship briefly and perspicuously say so? Was it not 'bad taste, my lord, 'to consider the main elements of power', which are common to every government, peculiar to that of the British empire? Can there be real 'power' in any 'government', which is destitute of 'constancy and good faith', which is true neither to itself nor to others? Without 'constancy

and good faith', my lord, 'a government' may exist, but cannot be said to possess 'power', however powerful may be the nation, which it professes to rule. But your lordship's language violates historical truth as well as good taste. So far as Lower Canada, my lord, is concerned, the English government has displayed not *constancy and good faith* but *vacillation and deception*.

Your lordship must know that, in 1763, a royal proclamation invited Englishmen to settle in the newly conquered province of Quebec and there to live under the protection of the laws of England. In this, my lord, there was no want of 'constancy' or 'good faith', for England, by introducing her own laws, was true to herself without violating a single line of the capitulation of Montreal or of the definitive treaty of peace.

Your lordship must, also, know, that, in 1774, a British Statute annulled the royal proclamation of 1763, placing 'the settlers' under the feudal law and depriving the 'natives' of the benefits of a trial by jury. In this, my lord, there was a want of 'constancy and good faith' towards both the old subjects and the new.

From time to time, my lord, successive cabinets, so far from atoning for the deception practised on 'the settlers', have made concession after concession for the exclusive gratification of French ambition at the expense of 'the English inhabitants of this province' and of the imperial authorities. Has so suicidal a course, my lord, savoured of the English government's 'constancy' to itself or of its 'good faith' to the deluded 'settlers'?

So flagrant violations of 'constancy and good faith' were doubtless justified by that necessity, which acknowledges no law. That they were not so justified, every Englishman must blush to confess. The act of 1774 was confessedly intended to render the French Canadians instrumental in op-

pr  
be  
qu  
th  
in  
tis  
ler  
su  
W  
sh  
du  
the  
Fr

lor  
are  
for  
and  
par  
slig  
sult  
weu  
lord  
play  
cies  
spin  
cha  
fact  
Fre  
not  
'go  
I  
atar  
I m  
crib  
fluc  
to t  
lon  
pec

pressing the English colonies; and I may, without being very uncharitable, suspect, that the subsequent course of conciliation was meant to render the same foreign people a political non-conductor in the chain of English population throughout British America. As surely as the first scheme accelerated the event, which it proposed to retard, so surely will the second produce a similar result.—When the English inhabitants of British America shall be goaded into physical resistance by the undue preference of conquered foreigners, then will the Imperial government find, that, in relying on the French Canadians, it has leaned on a broken reed.

The notorious result of all these concessions, my lord, amply proves that 'constancy and good faith are the main elements of power' of any government, for what has Great Britain gained by vacillation and deception? What, but the contempt of her pampered step-children and the distrust of her slighted and deluded sons? As surely as *power* results from *constancy and good faith*, so surely does *weakness* result from *vacillation and deception*. Your lordship will admit, that an English cabinet displays more of *weakness* than of *power*, when it fancies itself compelled to prostrate the letter and the spirit of the constitution, its own dignity and the character of its emissaries under the hoofs of a petty faction of illiterate, unprincipled and treacherous Frenchmen. Do, my lord, do, I implore you, say nothing more of 'power' or of 'constancy' or of 'good faith'.

But if, my lord, I descend to more minute instances of the want of 'constancy and good faith', I must say, that it is the part of infatuation to ascribe 'constancy and good faith' to a perpetually fluctuating government more particularly in regard to the comparatively trifling affairs of a remote colony. Has not every colonial Secretary his own peculiar views? Did not one secretary approve and



another disapprove the elevation of Mr. Gale to the judicial bench? Did not Lord Glenelg give your lordship 'precise instructions' to pay the salaries of agents, whom his predecessors had refused to recognize in any official capacity? Did not the same indolent statesman give your lordship 'precise instructions' to violate the very constitution, which Mr. Pitt had 'held out as a boon to its natives, and an inducement to the settlers'?

What a humiliating contrast, my lord, does the inevitable answer to the preceding question present with your lordship's puerile bombast about sustaining, 'in this portion of the empire, the spirit of that constitution, &c.' Really, my lord, I am sometimes compelled by an ignominious compound of dishonesty and weakness in a certain speech to believe, that my perseverance in addressing your lordship is more foolish than St. Anthony's homily to the fishes. Had your lordship regaled the legislature with four or five columns of cross readings from a newspaper or with a few pages of Johnson's Dictionary, you would have given your hearers some amusement and instruction without sacrificing your own character for judgement, honesty and knowledge.

Your lordship must have given great offence to your French allies in styling the constitution 'a boon to its natives and an inducement to the settlers'—a matter of grace to the former and a matter of right to the latter. The demagogues, my lord, maintain, that the constitution was extorted as a right from the fears of the British authorities.

Does your lordship gravely imagine, that the 'constitution,' which, according to your lordship's liberal interpretation of its 'spirit,' vests all power, executive, judicial and legislative, in the anti-British hands of 'its natives,' either is or can be 'an inducement to the settlers' to embark in Lower

Canada 'their enterprise, their wealth and their hopes of individual happiness'?

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

No. LV.

MONTREAL, 4th January, 1835.

MY LORD,

The thirty-first paragraph of your lordship's speech surpasses the twenty-ninth and the thirtieth in the want of dignified gravity. While addressing 'Gentlemen of the Legislative Council, Gentlemen of the House of Assembly,' your lordship condescended to apostrophise 'the Canadians of French origin' in the twenty-ninth paragraph, and 'the British and especially the commercial classes' in the thirtieth; and, by way of capping the climax of indecorous puerility, your lordship graciously directs your attention to 'many among you who inhabit this city' in the thirty-first. Had your lordship made the third of these paragraphs a continuation of the second, the term 'you' would have referred to 'the British and especially the commercial classes'; but the enigmatical pronoun, standing, as it does, in the beginning of a separate paragraph, must, according to all the laws of good taste, refer both to these 'classes' and to 'the Canadians of French origin.' As a correspondent of the Quebec Mercury, who, under the signature of 'A Non-Combatant' and 'The Goose that saved the Capitol', seems to espouse your lordship's cause in the most disinterested manner, attacks me for

having criticised the 'style' of your lordship's speech, I must take this opportunity of reminding your lordship and your lordship's truly disinterested champion, that I have studiously abstained from noticing the 'style' of the voluminous document, unless where the inaccuracy of language clearly affected the 'most essential' virtue of perspicuity. Permit me, my lord, to add, that moral honesty and literary taste equally demand a perfect harmony between an invisible idea and its visible symbol. Your lordship's elevated station may enable you to preserve a language by the force of 'a law'; but so obscure an individual as myself must resort to the more humble, though perhaps not less effective, shield of verbal criticism.

I may presume, my lord, that by 'many among you who inhabit this city,' your lordship meant the signers of the Quebec Petitions, which Mr. Neilson carried to London; and I would respectfully ask your lordship whether it was not 'incompatible or incongruous' with politeness and good taste to exclude from the benefit of your condescension 'many among you who inhabit' Montreal.

In short, my lord, I cannot better characterise the puerile blunders, whether of omission or of commission, in your lordship's closing paragraphs, than by repeating the description of a correspondent of the Quebec Gazette, that those paragraphs are written 'in the circulating library style.'

Before I can enter on the discussion of the thirty-first paragraph, I must quote it in connexion with the succeeding one.

"In a declaration put forth by many among you who inhabit this city, I have seen the following objects enumerated: first, to obtain for persons of British and Irish origin, and others, his Majesty's subjects labouring under the same privation of common rights, a fair and reasonable proportion of the representation in the Provincial Assembly; secondly, to obtain such a reform in the system of Judicature and the administration of justice, as may adapt them to the present state of the Province; thirdly:

to obtain such a composition of the Executive Council, as may impart to it the efficiency and weight which it ought to possess; fourthly, to resist any appointment of members of the Legislative Council otherwise than by the Crown, but subject to such regulations as may insure the appointment of fit persons; fifthly, to use every effort to maintain the connexion of this colony to the Parent State, and a just subordination to its authority; and sixthly, to assist in preserving and maintaining peace and good order throughout the province, insuring the equal rights of his Majesty's subjects of all classes."

If these objects are indeed all that are desired by the whole commercial interest, I trust it will be satisfactory to those who aim at them, to know that there is not one of them which it is not strictly within the line of duty of the King's Commissioners to take into consideration, to receive respecting them the fullest evidence and information which may be offered, and finally to submit to our Gracious Sovereign and his Ministers their impartial and well weighed conclusions."

The first clause of the thirty-second paragraph, to say nothing of its uncourteous doubt as to the candor of 'many among you, who inhabit this city,' betrays your lordship's usual degree of logical inaccuracy, for it obviously confounds 'many among you who inhabit this city' with 'the whole commercial interest.' Your lordship ought to have known, that there are 'paltry traders' in Montreal as well as in Quebec; and you ought, also, to have known, that more objects 'are desired' by the 'paltry traders' of the former city. Thus, my lord, to logical inaccuracy is added ignorance of notorious facts.

I have the honour, to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMERON.

MONTREAL, 6th January, 1836

MY LORD,

The thirty-second paragraph of your lordship's speech promises, that the 'objects enumerated' in the thirty-first shall be investigated by 'the King's Commissioners'. Here again, my lord, I am 'cheerfully' compelled to point out the flagrant partiality of his Majesty's ministers.

While almost all the demands of the French faction are granted, every demand of 'the English inhabitants of this province' is met with a promise of inquiry. To the French faction are surrendered the contingencies, the hereditary revenues, and all offices of power and emolument; to 'the English inhabitants of this province' are generously offered the inquisitorial services of the Royal Commissioners.

The partiality of his Majesty's ministers appears to be more flagrant from the fact, that they had distinctly stated to the agents of the constitutional associations, that they would decide nothing, till they should have received the report of the Royal Commissioners. But his Majesty's ministers, my lord, have gone even beyond their own intentions of partiality, for they do not seem to have reflected, that, in granting the demands of the French faction, they were reducing the investigation of many grievances of the English population to a mere matter of theoretical speculation. In other words, my lord, the concessions, which have been made to the self-constituted Assembly, have not only aggravated the grievances of its constitutional opponents but have rendered impracticable any adequate remedy for those grievances.

Permit me, my lord, to corroborate this assertion by considering the 'objects enumerated' in order.

"First, to obtain for persons of British and Irish origin, and others, his Majesty's subjects labouring under the same privation of common rights, a fair and reasonable proportion of the representation in the House of Assembly".

For the sake of argument, my lord, I shall suppose, that the Royal Commissioners will recommend some scheme as favourable as possible to the little body of the people. In what way can his Majesty's ministers carry such a scheme into effect? Through the instrumentality either of the Imperial Parliament or of the Provincial Legislature. Will those, my lord, who dread to resume the control of the crown-duties by the repeal of the conciliatory act of 1st and 2d of William the Fourth, dare to recommend to the imperial parliament any direct and fundamental interference with the internal legislation of Lower Canada? The supposition, my lord, can only serve to excite a melancholy smile. The required change in the representative system must, therefore, be effected by the provincial legislature. Will the concessions, which your lordship has made to the self-constituted Assembly, not from a sense of justice but from a dastardly spirit of conciliation, render it more willing to listen to the suggestions of a Commission, that it has refused to recognize, or of a cabinet, that it has trampled under foot? But might not the French faction very consistently avail itself of your lordship's democratic doctrine as to the absolute power of 'the great body of the people'? Every French demagogue knows, as well as your lordship, that a majority is everything and that a minority is nothing, and doubtless thinks that 'the great body of the people' ought to appoint all the legislators as well as all the executive officers and all the judges. Yes, my lord, your French allies might refute your lordship's recommendations, as a Commissioner, by a simple reference to your democratic doctrine, as the Governor-in-Chief.

" Secondly, to obtain such a reform in the system of judicature, and the administration of justice, as may adapt them to the present state of the province."

Here again your lordship's democratic doctrine has rendered inquiry an absurdity and a delusion, for what can 'a reform in the system of judicature' do for constitutionalists, if all the judges are to be virtually appointed by 'the great body of the people'? The value of machinery, my lord, must depend on the instruments for keeping it in motion. If allowed to stand still, it is useless; if turned in the wrong direction, it is pernicious. But if you do, my lord, wish to convince constitutionalists, that any practical result is meant to flow from the inquiries of the Royal Commissioners, your lordship must unhesitatingly reject the judicature-bill of the self-constituted Assembly. If the inquiries of the Royal Commissioners are to lead to anything, the new system, which that bill proposes to introduce, might endure but for a year.

" Thirdly, to obtain such a composition of the Executive Council, as may impart to it the efficiency and weight which it ought to possess."

Here again, my lord, your democratic doctrine defeats the just desires of constitutionalists, for the Executive Council must be composed of members 'acceptable to the great body of the people' and consequently any thing but acceptable to 'the English inhabitants of this province'. But your lordship has assumed the responsibility of carrying on the government without an executive council at all; and if 'the English inhabitants of this province' take this step as an earnest of your lordship's predilections for constitutional principles, they have not much reason to be sanguine as to your future proceedings under this head.

" Fourthly, to resist any appointment of members of the Legislative Council otherwise than by the Crown, but subject to such regulations as may ensure the appointment of fit persons"

'Fit persons', my lord. Aye, there's the rub. What is a 'most essential' element of fitness? To be 'acceptable to the great body of the people'. If your lordship's democratic doctrine is to remain valid, what have 'the English inhabitants of this province' to expect from any inquiries of the Royal Commissioners into the constitution or the composition of the Legislative Council? What is it to them, that a legislative councillor, if the creature of Mr. Papineau, holds his Majesty's commission?

"Fifthly, to use every effort to maintain the connexion of this colony to the Parent State, and a just subordination to its authority".

Here again, my lord, your conciliatory concessions have tended to weaken the very connexion, which the promised inquiries of the Royal Commissioners are ostensibly meant to strengthen, for they have emboldened its enemies and alienated its friends. But might not I justifiably infer, that the individual, who delights to honour the avowed enemies of monarchical institutions and British supremacy, is himself hostile to 'the connexion of this colony to the Parent State', and to 'a just subordination to its authority'. I must infer that your lordship is either thus hostile or weak, blind and inconsistent. I leave to your lordship to choose between the moral crime and the intellectual misfortune.

"Sixthly, to assist in preserving and maintaining peace and good order throughout the province, and insuring the equal rights of his Majesty's subjects of all classes".

I am surprised, my lord of Gosford, that the 'sheerful' violator of the law should profess to be friendly to 'good order', which he has disturbed, and to 'equal rights', which he has trodden under foot. But of what avail, my lord, will be the promised inquiries of the Royal Commissioners, in



regard to 'peace and good order', after your lordship has attempted to perpetuate the distinctions of language, or in regard to 'equal rights', after your lordship has proclaimed the absolute despotism of 'the great body of the people'?

In fine, my lord, your lordship's special decisions are utterly 'incompatible and incongruous' with your lordship's general promises; and I may, without being very uncharitable, infer, that such promises are meant only to deceive. But, my lord, if I admit the perfect sincerity of the Royal Commissioners and of his Majesty's Ministers, the recommendations of the former cannot, in all cases, be carried into effect by the latter without the consent of third parties, so that, while the French faction has got actual concessions, the English population has got only promises from those, who are not competent to perform them.

I have the honour to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. LVII.

MONTREAL 7th January, 1836.

MY LORD,

Your lordship's thirty-second paragraph states that it is 'within the line of duty of the King's Commissioners', 'to receive respecting them. (the 'objects enumerated') the fullest evidence and information which may be offered, and finally to submit to our Gracious Sovereign and his Ministers their impartial and well weighed conclusions'.

Permit me, my lord, to inquire, whether 'the

King's Commissioners' have, so far as they have hitherto proceeded, adhered to 'the line of duty'. Have they received 'the fullest evidence and information', which have been offered? Have they not refused 'evidence and information' on some of the 'objects enumerated' without condescending to apprise the public of such other 'objects', as they were then carrying forward to 'impartial and well weighed conclusions'? Have they not confessed, that, for the convenience of witnesses, they are to remove their sittings from Montreal to Quebec, and yet have they not sent, or determined to send, a report to Downing Street on a most important point, without enabling any inhabitant of Montreal to give evidence, unless at a considerable sacrifice of time and money? They bear a stronger resemblance, my lord, to a Spanish Inquisition, than to an English Commission. If they have surpassed the former body in honesty and mercy, they have fallen equally short of it in tact and ability. So much, my lord, as to the Royal Commission's mode of obtaining 'the fullest evidence and information.'

Does any man of competent knowledge and sound judgment believe, that 'the King's Commissioners' are likely to form 'conclusions' either 'impartial' or 'well weighed'. The former epithet is 'incompatible or incongruous' with the avowed prejudices of at least one of the Commissioners in favour of the democratic faction; the latter is lamentably 'incompatible or incongruous' with every thing, that has directly or indirectly emanated from 'the King's Commissioners'. I shall never cease, my lord, to warn 'the English inhabitants of this province' against the probable result of the Royal Commission's inquiries, on the very simple ground, that all the visible and tangible evidence proves it to be equally *unwilling* to form *impartial* and *unable* to form *well weighed* 'conclusions'.

In your thirty-third paragraph, my lord, you most

graciously pour forth your winged words for the benefit of the whole population of the province at once.

"In the meanwhile, to the Canadians, both of French and British origin, and of every class and description, I would say, consider the blessings you might enjoy, and the favoured situation in which, but for your own dissensions, you would find yourselves to be placed. The offspring of the two foremost nations of mankind; you hold a vast and beautiful country, a fertile soil, a healthy climate; and the noblest river in the world makes your most remote city a port for ships of the sea. Your revenue is triple the amount of your expenditure for the ordinary purposes of government; you have no direct taxes, no public debt, no poor who require any other aid than the natural impulses of charity."

Your lordship, while reading this paragraph, doubtless considered yourself as the Saturn and your reign as the golden age of Lower Canada. Let me ask your lordship, whether your anticipations have been realised or blasted.

In the commencement of the paragraph, my lord, you give the usual preference to 'French' over 'British,' in compliance with the conciliatory tenor of your 'precise instructions.' For this I do not severely blame you, as you do not profess to have done it 'cheerfully.' 'The Canadians, both of French and British origin, and of every class and description'! How amiably anxious your lordship appears to let nobody continue ignorant of the commencement of a new and happy era. It is, my lord, very deeply to be regretted, that so many members of 'the great body of the people' are unable to read.

In the first sentence of the paragraph, your lordship rightly infers, that 'dissensions' retard the improvement of the colony; but your lordship is mistaken in imagining, that these 'dissensions' subsist between the Canadians of French and those of British origin. They used to subsist between certain constituted authorities and 'the English inhabitants of this province' on the one hand, and a few French demagogues on the other. Since the com-

mencement of the golden age, certain constituted authorities have changed sides; so that now 'the Canadians' of 'British origin' are arrayed against the French faction and the Frenchified government. Have they, my lord, been weakened by the desertion of their anti-national rulers? No, my lord, the spirit of self-dependence, which that desertion has called forth, has knit your oppressed and insulted countrymen into an unconquerable phalanx.

Your lordship has adopted a singular mode of allaying the 'dissensions', for you have strengthened the physically weaker party, as the French faction undoubtedly was—and attempted to weaken the physically stronger party, as the English population was known to be. Was such a process, unless accompanied by some moral medicine for softening asperities, likely to remove or mitigate the 'dissensions'? Your lordship, however, so far from exhibiting any such moral medicine, has done all in your power to aggravate them by seriously proposing to perpetuate the distinctions of language.

But, though 'dissensions' retard the improvement of the colony, yet they do not, my lord, alone retard it. If the whole population of the province should zealously co-operate with your lordship in reviving the golden age on the banks of the St. Lawrence, the feudal law would still blast 'the blessings' and neutralise 'the favoured situation'.

I have the honor to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedient humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

## No. LVIII.

MONTREAL, 8th January, 1836.

MY LORD,

Permit me to repeat the second sentence of your lordship's thirty-third paragraph.

“The offspring of the two foremost nations of mankind, you hold a vast and beautiful country, a fertile soil, a healthy climate; and the noblest river in the world makes your most remote city a port for ships of the sea.”

I must, my lord, repeat my regret, that the ignorance of most of the members of ‘the great body of the people’ must have prevented them from perusing the ‘flattering and kind’ observations of their noble partisan in regard to their lofty origin, their picturesque scenery, their agricultural advantages and their commercial facilities.

Your lordship's discovery, that both ‘nations’ are ‘foremost’, I must ascribe to a conciliatory figure of speech; and, if one may judge from your undisguised predilections, you might have been more ‘preoise’ as to the relative rank of the “nations”, without offending the patriotic prejudices of ‘the great body of the people’. But permit me, my lord, seriously to ask you, whether it was consistent with humanity, with sound policy, with your lordship's avowed desire of conciliating ‘adverse parties’, to flatter the French prejudices of British subjects. But I forget, my lord, that consistency and conciliation are ‘incompatible or incongruous’.

As to the ‘vast and beautiful country’, your lordship's experience of the last few months must have taught you, that the most picturesque views in the world have very little influence on human happiness. If they had any such influence, Cape Diamond, my lord, would be the favourite refuge of criminal outcasts. External nature, my lord, may charm innocence, but cannot “minister to a mind diseased”.

What villain from himself can flee !  
 To zones, though more and more remote,  
 Still, still pursues, where'er he be,  
 The blight of life, the demon thought.

But this, my lord, is a digression. What avails it to 'the English inhabitants of this province' that the 'country' is 'vast and beautiful', if it is to be given up to the French faction? Your lordship, perhaps, is not aware, that that faction not only demands the legislative control of all the waste lands of the crown, but has avowed its conviction that, according to the capitulation of 1760 and the treaty of 1763, it ought to reserve these lands exclusively for Canadians of French origin. The following allusion to this modest opinion, your lordship may have observed in the Legislative Council's address to his Majesty in 1833.

"We respectfully advert \* \* \* \* \* to the claim advanced by the assembly to preserve this extensive and important part of your Majesty's dominions (in which there is room for millions of inhabitants) as a colony to be settled only by Canadians of French origin and descent."

Does not your lordship perceive, that every one of your conciliatory concessions, increases the French faction's power to enforce that absurd claim, and to exclude 'the offspring' of one 'of the two foremost nations of mankind' from any and every share of the 'vast and beautiful country.' But, my lord, what avails it even to 'the French inhabitants of this province,' that the 'country' is 'vast and beautiful,' if they are too 'indolent' to occupy it? On this head, my lord, I extract a few apposite remarks from the Montreal Herald of 11th June, based on a parliamentary report.

"While the Americans have covered a continent with the smiling monuments of their agricultural industry, the Canadians have literally squeezed their rapidly and regularly growing numbers almost within the original settlements of 1763. We extract the following paragraph from the report of a committee of the assembly in 1824. 'The extreme denseness of the population of Lower Ca-

nada, which appears to your committee to have increased and to continue to increase, in a much higher ratio than that in which the clearings extend into the forest, and the productive powers of the earth are brought forth, rendered it a matter of anxious inquiry', &c.

"We extract a few more minute statements from evidence given before the said committee. 'There is moreover a large number of young men who would have taken some lands, and who have been disgusted by the high rent required, and they have thereby been discouraged from taking them. The rent demanded is four dollars for three arpents in front by thirty in depth'. The 'high rate', if we reckon interest at 6 per cent. per annum, would correspond with a price of 3s. 8½d., Halifax currency, per acre; and so paltry a barrier, for the prospective dread of a mutation fine could not have entered into the heads of the 'young men', 'disgusted' the 'young men' more than the most exquisite miseries of cheap 'indolence' and starvation. The following scraps of the evidence will show, that the 'young men' had not sufficient ingenuity to try their fortunes in another seigniory.

The 'young men' had too much respect for the decrees of fate. Having been born to be *habitans*, they would not rebel against their destiny by presuming to migrate. On the local patriotism of the 'young men', even hunger and cold exerted no influence. There was not a 'banal mill' in the seigniory, and 'it was necessary to go very far to have our corn ground'. There was a scarcity of fuel, and 'I have been myself obliged to go three quarters of a league off for my fire wood'. The following portion of the evidence speaks volumes for the local patriotism of the 'young men', in defiance of all the foregoing disadvantages.

"Q. How do the young people of this parish proceed in order to obtain settlements?"

"A. They are retarded; they wait until the lands shall be conceded; some of them have even grown old while waiting for lands, but they continue to wait, and according to what people say, if the unconceded lands were granted, many persons would take some of them.

"Q. Do the old lands begin to be subdivided?"

"A. Some of them do.

"Q. Why do they make those subdivisions?"

"A. Because they do not find an opportunity of settling their children elsewhere.

"Q. What is the effect of those subdivisions?"

"A. Some of them are much injured thereby, because when the land is old, and no more new land remains for cultivation, the soil is not sufficiently productive to support two families, and they are both reduced to want."

As to 'a fertile soil,' my lord, it is rather a curse than a blessing to confessedly 'indolent' individuals, who, according to the statement of a recent correspondent of the Quebec Gazette, do not produce 'more than one third of what other agriculturists do.'

What your lordship means by 'you hold \* \* \* a healthy climate,' I really do not know.

Your pompous allusion to 'your most remote city' as 'a port for ships of the sea,' betrays your lordship's want of tact in so pointedly alluding to the long gnawed bone of contention between the Canadas.

I have the honor to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedt. humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

---

No. LIX.

MONTREAL, 9th January, 1836.

MY LORD,

In the third sentence of your thirty-third paragraph, you tell the astonished 'Canadians, both of French and British origin,' that 'your revenue is triple the amount of your expenditure for the ordinary purposes of Government.' What your lordship means by so vague an expression as 'expenditure for the ordinary purposes of government,' I do not know. I may, however, suppose that you do not comprehend in it the salaries of Messrs. Viger, Roebuck, &c., for services performed beyond the limits of the 'vast and beautiful country' and intended to counteract what plain men understand by 'the ordinary purposes of go-



vernment'. Now, as your lordship has 'cheerfully' conceded to the self-constituted Assembly the unqualified power of squandering on extra-provincial and anti-constitutional agents such portions of the revenue as are not required for 'the ordinary purposes of government', your lordship's insinuation, that two-thirds of the revenue are reserved for the moral and physical improvement of the 'vast and beautiful country,' must fall to the ground. But your lordship's statement of the proportion, which the whole revenue bears to the 'expenditure for the ordinary purposes of government' might have been known by your lordship to be extravagantly incorrect, for the public chest, even before your lordship 'cheerfully' abstracted from it twenty-two thousand pounds in an illegal manner and for illegal purposes, did not contain the means of paying the arrears of the civil list, though not a single shilling had been appropriated in the previous session of the legislature to any object whatever. Of the wilful misrepresentation of a matter of fact I dare not suspect your lordship; but I must pay the 'flattering and kind' compliment to your lordship's honesty at the expense of your lordship's circumspection. Your lordship, utterly forgetful or ignorant of the claim of Upper Canada to a third of the most productive duties, must have compared the 'expenditure for the ordinary purposes of government' with the amount of duties collected in Lower Canada for both provinces. The blunder, my lord, whether it be ascribed to dishonesty or to rashness, is a very doubtful sample of your lordship's 'fitness' for arriving at 'impartial and well weighed conclusions' in regard to the complicated politics of this 'vast and beautiful country'.

Your lordship adds, 'You have no direct taxes, no public debt, no poor who require any other aid than the natural impulses of charity'.

But to 'the Canadians' of 'British origin,' my

lord, a surplus revenue is far from being a subject of congratulation, so long as it is expended by French demagogues either for purely French objects or in purchasing the dishonest neutrality of selfish constitutionalists with a parallelogram of mud as a road, with a hurdle as a bridge or with an uninhabitable dungeon as a gaol. The surplus revenue, which ought to be a general blessing, is a millstone about the necks of constitutionalists.

The absence of 'direct taxes', so far from being a benefit to 'the Canadians' of 'British origin', is a grievance, which burdens them with a disproportionately heavy share of the public expenditure. The existing taxes are almost exclusively levied on British goods and chiefly borne by British consumers; but 'direct taxes', my lord, would necessarily transfer the great body of the burden to 'the great body of the people' and enable 'the English inhabitants of this province' to offer direct and effective resistance to illegal appropriations of the public revenue.

The absence of a 'public debt', my lord, is an equally lame and vulgar subject of congratulation. The policy of contracting a 'public debt' for the prosecution of offensive wars may well be doubted; but on the English portion of this continent, my lord, the expression *public debt* is practically synonymous with *internal improvement*. The *internal improvement* doubtless remains after the *public debt* has disappeared; but, to say that an American country neither has nor ever had a 'public debt', is to stigmatise her as being behind her neighbours in the march of civilisation and prosperity. What but a 'public debt', my lord, made New York and Pennsylvania the pride of America and the envy of Europe? What but a 'public debt', my lord, places Upper Canada so far in advance of her elder sister? What but a 'public debt', my lord, will enable Lower Canada to avail herself of all the advantages of even 'the noblest river in the world'?

Your lordship's 'triple' revenue will be utterly inadequate to the accomplishment of so magnificent an end. Was it wise, my lord, to represent a *public debt* as being in an unqualified manner a *public evil*?

Your lordship is pleased to hazard the assertion, that, in *Lor or Canada*, there are 'no poor who require any other aid than the natural impulses of charity'. This language, my lord, is not quite so 'precise' as your "instructions".—Whether does your lordship mean, that the 'vast and beautiful country' contains little poverty or much benevolence? You have merely affirmed that the moral virtue is commensurate with the physical misfortune. As your lordship could not have had any personal knowledge of the subject you must have drawn the complimentary inference from the presumed absence of any legal provision for the poor. Your lordship's experience in *Ireland* must convince your lordship of the untenable nature of such a position. But your lordship has rashly mistaken the very facts of the case. In this country, there are 'poor, who require any other aid than the natural impulses of charity'. In almost every session of the legislature, the means of supplying unskilful or improvident *habitans* with seed-corn are furnished from the provincial revenue.

In my next letter, I shall close the consideration of your lordship's speech.

I have the honor to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obedt. humble servant,

CAMILLUS.

MONTREAL, 11th January, 1836.

MY LORD,

I subjoin your lordship's thirty-fourth paragraph :

"If you extend your views beyond the land in which you dwell, you find that you are joint inheritors of the splendid patrimony of the British Empire, which constitutes you, in the amplest sense of the term, citizens of the world, and gives you a home on every continent and in every ocean of the globe. There are two paths open to you ; by the one, you may advance to the enjoyment of all the advantages which lie in prospect before you ; by the other, I will not say more than that you will stop short of these, and will engage yourselves and those, who have no other object than your prosperity, in darker and more difficult courses."

The 'precise' bearing of the first sentence, my lord, I cannot discover. To 'the Canadians' of 'French origin,' who are not much less stationary than so many vegetables, 'a home on every Continent and in every Ocean of the globe' must seem to be a somewhat speculative blessing, a 'flattering and kind' sentence of restless banishment. But try the test of experience, my lord, and tell any one of your French friends, whether a shopkeeper or a farmer, how highly he ought to appreciate the liberty of expatriating himself to the Cape of Good Hope or Singapore or Gibraltar or St. Helena. Does not the minute specification of the general compliment bring down the sublime to the level of the ridiculous? May I not, my lord, justifiably allude to 'the circulating-library style' or even repeat the critical dissyllable of the Minerve? But even in 'the Canadians' of 'British origin' your lordship's sketch of 'the splendid patrimony' can only excite a smile. Most of them, my lord, have adopted this country as a permanent residence and have not the slightest intention of migrating to Newfoundland or Jamaica or Demetara or Sierra Leone or the

magnetic pole. It is, however, consolatory to them to know, on your lordship's authority, that, if they should, by an anti-national policy, be driven from their adopted country on account of their 'British origin,' they may still find 'a home on every Continent and in every Ocean of the globe.'

But does your lordship seriously mean, that none but British subjects find 'a home' in the British Empire? Are American citizens, on account of the 'darker and more difficult courses' of their fathers, excluded from the full and free enjoyment of 'the splendid patrimony'? Does your lordship again seriously mean, that British subjects have 'a home' only in the British Empire? Is there a civilized spot, my lord, along the length or the breadth of either continent—with the exception of your lordship's vice-regal dominions—on which the name of Englishman is not a passport to favour, hospitality and respect?

But how could your lordship, while actually placing 'the English inhabitants of this province' under the feet of a French faction as the presumed organ of 'the great body of the people', guarantee to an Englishman 'a home' in every quarter of 'the splendid patrimony'? Has an Englishman, my lord, 'a home' even in the 'vast and beautiful' dominions of your lordship? No, my lord, he is stigmatised as a foreigner; and those, who so stigmatise him, enjoy your lordship's patronage, and what is still more remarkable, your lordship's confidence.—But it is not in words merely, that an Englishman is denied 'a home' in a land conquered by his fathers. Offensive words are backed by more offensive deeds. Your lordship, for instance, will soon be required to sanction or reject or reserve a bill, which degrades the Englishmen not only of Lower Canada but of every portion of 'the splendid patrimony', which confers an invidious privilege on French law-students and disqualifies the Broughams, the Scarletts and the Copleys of England for

exercising their profession in the King's Courts of this province among the Vanfelsons, the Debleurys and the Gugys. Your lordship's pleasing language about 'a home' is 'incompatible or incongruous' with the sanctioning or even the reserving of such a bill. Let not the anti-national imbecility of the Legislative Council be your model on this point. The bill is not the less Anti-English, that Englishmen permitted it to reach your lordship.

The *two paths*, to which your lordship emphatically alludes, may be presumed to be the path of *peace* and the path of *war*. A more acute analyst, my lord, would have discovered at least *four paths*. The 'two parties' may be both quiet or both warlike; or either of them may be warlike, while the other remains quiet. May I presume, my lord; to conjecture, that your opinion, as to the probable choice of 'paths', is not now the same as that which you entertained on 27th October, 1835? Your disappointment, my lord, has been equally bitter and complete. You vainly flattered yourself, that unjust and illegal measures would lead to 'the conciliation of adverse parties' and lay deep and wide the foundations of general harmony. Has your unconstitutional nostrum, my lord, succeeded? You vainly believed, that the danger of physical resistance was to be apprehended only from the French. Has your belief, my lord, been justified by any visible and tangible results? No, my lord; for these results have convinced you, that 'the English inhabitants of this province' are alone likely to vindicate their rights by force of arms and that the French demagogues have uttered a wilful falsehood in every threat of physical resistance.— Pardon me, my lord, for requesting you to read a few editorial remarks on the British Rifle Corps in the last number of the *Vindicator*, the English organ of your French allies. So far from attempting to counteract that corps by fulfilling their own threats of physical resistance—even with a special example

and a special justification before them—the demagogues exhibit nothing but fear, distrust and confusion. The journal, my lord, to which I have just alluded, has been deservedly styled the French Vindicator. The article in question justifies the national epithet; and your lordship's philological taste may be delighted to find such un-English expressions as 'citizens of the city' and 'in our midst'.

As to the 'darker and more difficult courses,' my lord, we dread them not, for English soldiers will not plant the tree of French democracy in English blood. The bare supposition, which is implied in your lordship's threat, would certainly have been realized against French republicans and French rebels; but, as matters, my lord, now stand, such a supposition is absolutely monstrous and utterly incredible.

Those who have pledged themselves to resist your lordship's present course of policy, by any and every means—and their number, my lord, is hourly increasing—have been stigmatised as rebels, because your lordship, forsooth, is HIS MAJESTY'S REPRESENTATIVE. That your lordship, like any other executive officer, represents his Majesty as to the discharge of special duties, I willingly admit; but to give your lordship the benefit of an unqualified interpretation of the complimentary phrase, savours at once of disloyalty and of servility. It savours of servility, for your lordship, under the cloak of the King's name, has been defended, as if you could do no wrong, for having done that, which the King himself could not have done with impunity; it savours of disloyalty, for it loads his Majesty with the crime of having robbed the public chest of Lower Canada.

I have the honor to be,

My Lord,

Your Lordship's most obdt. humble servant

CAMILUS.

dema-  
confir-  
ve just  
h Vin-  
e na-  
logical  
sh ex-  
nidst'.  
' my  
s will  
nglish  
ied in  
been  
ch re-  
uch a  
ly in-  
your  
every  
ly in  
cause  
KPRE-  
er ex-  
e dis-  
out to  
d in-  
vours  
urs of  
ld do  
King  
it an-  
h the  
ower  
vant



